

PONTIFICIA UNIVERSITAS GREGORIANA

FACULTAS IURIS CANONICI

VOCABULARIUM CANONICUM

LATINO-ANGLICUM

a Raimundo Burke

Vocibus Codicis Piani-Benedictini Iuris Canonici

primo digestum

Curaque Ronaldi Gainer et Michaelis Gorman

recognitum

Sermonibus etiam Novi Codicis Iuris Canonici

auctum

Ad usum privatum

Romae MCMLXXXVI

PONTIFICIA UNIVERSITAS GREGORIANA  
FACULTAS IURIS CANONICI

VOCABULARIUM CANONICUM  
LATINO-ANGLICUM

a Raimundo Burke  
Vocibus Codicis Piani-Benedictini Iuris Canonici  
primo digestum  
Curaque Ronaldi Gainer et Michaelis Gorman  
recognitum  
Sermonibus etiam Novi Codicis Iuris Canonici  
auctum

Ad usum privatum

Romae MCMLXXXVI

Lectori Salutem!

Raimundus Burke, presbyter dioecesis Crossensis, hoc Vocabularium, Ignatio Gordon, S.I., rogante, anno MCMLXXXIII digesserat, verba Codicis Iuris Canonici anno MCMXVII promulgati colligens. Fons praecipuus huius collectionis fuit opus Arcturi Lauer, cui est titulus Index Verborum Codicis Iuris Canonici, Typis Polyglottis Vaticanis anno MCMXLI editum.

Varias ob causas huius editio prima Vocabularii infecta mansit. Qua re et novo Codice interea anno MCMLXXXIII ab Ioanne Paulo Papa II promulgato, Ronaldus Gainer, presbyter dioecesis Alanopolitanae, et Michael Gorman, presbyter dioecesis supradictae Crossensis, illius opus Vocabularii recognoscendi et vocibus novi Codicis augendi tempore verno anni MCMLXXXVI susceperunt. Fons praecipuus ad novi Codicis voces illi collectioni priori adiungendas fuit opus Xaverii Ochoa, C.M.F., cui titulus est Index Verborum ac Locutionum Codicis Iuris Canonici, editione secunda et integra apud Typographiam Pontificiae Universitatis Lateranensis anno MCMLXXXIV edita.

Horum multa verborum inveniri lexicis in classicis nequeunt nec eorundem sensus canonici vel iuridici intus indicati. Ut singula vocabula proprio in contextu videantur et quo inde eorum sensus melius intellegatur, notandum est canones Codicis sive veteris sive vigentis unamquamque vocem adhibentes ambobus in indicibus supradictis indicari, ad quos lectorem referri.

Praeterea nonnulli sermones sensusque ne in novo quidem Codice inventi hoc in Vocabulario reperiuntur qui in praelectionibus et scriptis professorum Facultatis Iuris Canonici Pontificiae Universitatis Gregorianaee et in decisionibus seu sententiis Romanae Rotae saepe adhibentur. Spes igitur nostra est hoc Vocabularium maiori utilitati auxilioque fore nostrae Facultatis alumni lingua anglica utentibus.

Cum semper corrigi quaedam vel addi possint, a lectore petimus, si quos errores vel omissiones invenerit, ut quemvis nostrum certiolem benignus faciat.

R. Burke  
R. Gainer  
M. Gorman

# A B B R E V I A T I O N S

abl	ablative case
absol	absolute
acc	accusative case
act	active voice
adj	adjective
adv	adverb, adverbial
comp	comparative degree
conc	concessive
cond	conditional
conj	conjunction
dat	dative case
def	defective verb
demon	demonstrative
dep	deponent verb
dir	direct
distr	distributive
enclit	enclitic
f	feminine gender
fut	future tense
gen	genitive case
impers	impersonal
indecl	indeclinable
indef	indefinite
indic	indicative mood
inf	infinitive
interrog	interrogative
intr	intransitive
jur	juridical meaning
m	masculine gender
n	neuter gender
nom	nominative case
num	numerical
obj	object
ppp	perfect passive participle
part	participle, particle
pass	passive voice
perf	perfect tense
pers	personal
pl	plural number
possess	possessive
prep	preposition
pres	present tense
pron	pronoun
refl	reflexive
rel	relative
s, sg	singular number
sac	sacramental meaning
semi-dep	semi-deponent verb
subj	subjunctive mood
subst	substantive
super	superlative degree
vb, vbs	verb, verbs

-A-

A, Ab (prep + abl): from, away from; (expressing personal agency with pass and intr verbs) by

Abbas, -atis, m.: abbot

Abbatia, -ae, (f): abbey

Abbatialis, -e, (adj): abbatial, of or relating to an abbot or an abbey

Abbatissa, -ae, (f): abbess

Abdico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renounce

Abduco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to take away, seduce

Abeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to depart from

Abicio, -ere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to abandon, degrade

Abiuratio, -onis, (f): abjuration, denial under oath

Abluo, -ere, -ui, -utum (3): to wash, cleanse, purify

Ablutio, -onis, (f): washing, cleansing, ablution

Abnegatio, -onis, (f): denial, refusal

Abnego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to refuse, turn down, deny

Abnuo, -nuere, -nui, -nutum (3): to refuse, decline to

Aboleo, -ere, -evi, -itum (2): to terminate, abolish

Abortivus, -a, -um, (adj): abortive, pertaining to an abortion; pertaining to a miscarriage

Abortus, -us, (m): abortion; miscarriage

Abrado, -radere, -rasi, -rasum (3): to rub off, take away

Abrasus, -a, -um (adj): erased

Abrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to abrogate, repeal in all its parts

Absens, -entis (pres part of "Absum"): absent

Absentia, -ae (f): absence

Absolute (adv): fully, perfectly, completely, absolutely

- Absolutio, -onis (f): absolution
- Absolutorius, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to absolution
- Absolutus, -a, -um (adj): perfect, complete, absolute
- Absolvo, -solvere, -solvi, -solutum (3): to absolve, free
- Absonus, -a, -um (adj): unsuitable, incongruous
- Absque (prep + abl): without, apart from
- Absterreo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to remove, frighten away, deter
- Abstinentia, -ae (f): abstinence
- Abstineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to abstain from
- Abstrusus, -a, -um (adj): hidden, concealed
- Absum, abesse, afui: to be away, be absent
- Abundantius (adv comp): more abundantly, more copiously
- Abusus, -us (m): abuse, misuse
- Abutor, abuti, abusus sum (3 dep + abl): to abuse, misuse
- Ac (conj): and, as
- Academia, -ae (f): academy
- Academicus, -a, -um (adj): academic
- Acatholice (adv): in a non-Catholic manner
- Acatholicus, -a, -um (adj): non-Catholic
- Accedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to come to, approach, give  
assent to
- Accenseo, -sere, -sui, -sum (2): to reckon among, add to
- Acceptatio, -onis (f): action of accepting or agreeing, acceptance
- Acceptio, -onis (f): respect, distinction, favoritism
- Accepto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to receive, accept
- Acceptum, -i (n): receipt
- Accerso, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): to summon, arraign before a court
- Accessio, -onis (f): entrance, admission, access, accession
- Accessorie (adv): in an accessory manner

- Accessorius, -a, -um (adj): accessory, adjunct
- Accessus, -us (m): examination, inspection, approach, access
- Accido, -cidere, -cidi, -~~cisum~~ (3): to happen, occur, come to pass,  
fall down
- Accio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to call, summon
- Accipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to receive, accept, take to  
oneself
- Accomodo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to adjust to,  
put on
- Accresco, -crescere, -crevi, -cretum (3): to grow, increase
- Accurate (adv): carefully, exactly
- Accuratus, -a, -um (adj): careful, elaborate, exact
- Accusatio, -onis (f): accusation, action, suit, indictment
- Accusatorius, -a, -um (adj): accusatory, of or pertaining to the  
accusation
- Accuso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to accuse, call to account publicly
- Acephalus, -a, -um (adj): unattached, without a definite ecclesi-  
astical superior
- Acervus, -i (m): heap, pile, multitude of objects of the same kind
- Acies, -ei (f): sharpness, acuity
- Acolythatus, -us (m): the ministry of acolyte, the acolythate
- Acolythus, -i (m): acolyte, one who has the ministry of acolyte
- Acquiesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to be satisfied with, give  
assent to
- Acquiro, -quirere, -quisivi, -quisitum (3): to get, acquire, add to
- Acquisitio, -onis (f): acquisition, the act of acquiring
- Acta, -orum (n pl): the records of a process, register of public  
acts
- Actio, -onis (f): action, suit, process
- Active (adv): actively
- Activus, -a, -um (adj): active
- Actor, -oris (m): one who brings an action, petitioner, plaintiff

- Actrix, -tricis (f): feminine form of "Actor"
- Actu (abl s of "Actus"): actually
- Actualis, -e (adj): actual, practical, active
- Actuarius, -ii (m): one who takes notes or writes out accounts,  
registrar, secretary
- Actuose (adv): actively
- Actuositas, -atis (f): activity
- Actuosus, -a, -um (adj): active
- Actus, -us (m): the doing or performing of a thing, an act
- Ad (prep + acc): to, towards, near to, by, about, with  
regard to, according to; for
- Adaequo, -are, -avi, -atus (1): to equal
- Adamussim (adv): accurately, exactly, according to a rule
- Addecet, -ere (2 impers): it becomes; it suits
- Addico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to be in agreement with
- Addisco, -discere, -didici (3): to learn further, be informed of
- Additio, -onis (f): addition, adding to
- Additionalis, -e (adj): additional, of or pertaining to an  
addition
- Addo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to add to, join to
- Adduco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to bring to, lead to, prevail  
upon
- Adeo (adv): to that point, so far, so much, to such an extent
- Adeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to approach, go to, come to
- Adeps, -ipis (m or f): fat, the soft fat of animals
- Adeptus, -a, -um (adj): having been attained
- Adhaereo, -haerere, -haesi, -haesum (2 + dat or abl; with "In" +  
abl): to cling to, be close to a person or  
thing
- Adhibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to use, employ, exercise
- Adhortor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to encourage, urge, exhort
- Adhuc (adv): yet, still, thus far



- Adiaceo, -iacere, -iacui (2 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to lie near,  
be adjacent to, be contiguous to
- Adicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to add, increase;  
(+ dat or "Ad" + acc) to throw to, apply to  
attach to
- Adigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to compel, bring one to
- Adimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to take away, deprive of
- Adimplementum, -i (n): a completion, fulfilling
- Adimpleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to fulfill, perform
- Adimpletio, -onis (f): fulfillment
- Adipiscor, -ipisci, -eptus sum (3): to get, obtain, attain, acquire  
by effort
- Aditus, -a, -um (adj): approached, undertaken
- Aditus, -us (m): approach, access
- Adiudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to grant, award, adjudge,  
adjudicate
- Adiumentum, -i (n): help, aid, assistance
- Adiuncta, -orum (n pl): circumstances
- Adiungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to add to, join,  
attach
- Adiutor, -oris (m): one who helps, assistant
- Adiutorium, -ii (n): help, aid, assistance, support
- Adiutrix, -tricis (f): feminine form of "Adiutor"
- Adiuvo, -vare, -vi, -tum (1): to give aid to, assist, support
- Adlego, -legere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, elect
- Adminiculativus, -a, -um (adj): supporting, suitable for  
assistance, fit for support
- Adminiculum, -i (n): support, assistance
- Administratio, -onis (f): direction, management, administration
- Administrativus, -a, -um (adj): administrative, suitable for the  
administration of something
- Administrator, -oris (m): administrator, manager
- Administer, -stri (m): one who is near to assist, attendant,  
assistant

- Administro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to take charge of, manage
- Admiratio, -onis (f): wonder, surprise, bewilderment
- Admisceo, -miscere, -miscui, -mixtum (2): to mix with, add to by mingling
- Admissio, -onis (f): admission to, entrance into, an audience; entrance upon an inheritance
- Admitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to allow, admit, to allow one admittance or access
- Admoneo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to remind, admonish, warn, advise
- Adnecto, -nectere, -nexui, -nexum (3 + dat): to tie to, bind to, connect to, annex to
- Adnotatio, -onis (f): notation, written note
- Adnoto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to note in writing
- Adolesco, -escere, -evi (3): to grow up, come to maturity
- Adoptio, -onis (f): adoption [of a child]
- Adoptivus, -a, -um (adj): adopted
- Adopto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adopt
- Adoratio, -onis (f): adoration
- Adoro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adore, reverence, honor
- Adscisco, -scere, -vi, -tum (3): to take or receive a thing with knowledge or approbation, approve; to receive a person in some capacity
- Adscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to add to a writing, enroll, attribute to
- Adscriptio, -onis (f): incardination, formal membership, enrollment, inscription
- Adsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to assign, appoint, ascribe, allot
- Adspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to desire to reach, aspire, want to attain
- Adsto, -stare, -stiti (1): to assist, stand near, stand at
- Adstringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): to bind, put under obligation; to draw close
- Adsum, -esse, -fui: to be present, to be near, to be at hand
- Adulter, -era, -erum (adj): adulterous, unchaste

- Adulter, -eri (m): adulterer
- Adultera, -ae (f): adulteress
- Adulterinus, -a, -um (adj): adulterous
- Adulterium, -ii (n): adultery
- Adultero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to commit adultery, pollute, counterfeit
- Adultus, -a, -um (adj): adult [In 1983 Code one who has completed the 18th birthday; in the 1917 Code, the 21st birthday]
- Aduno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gather together
- Advena, -ae (m or f): a temporary resident [a person in his or her place of quasi-domicile]; alien, stranger, foreigner
- Advenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come to, happen
- Adventus, -us (m): Advent
- Adversarius, -a, -um (adj): adversary, opposing
- Adversor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to be against, oppose
- Adversus (adv): opposite, against; (prep + acc): towards, against, before
- Adversus, -a, -um (adj): turned toward, opposite, in front of
- Advigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be vigilant for, watch by
- Advocatus, -i (m): advocate, legal assistant, legal counsel
- Advoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call to one's aid, summon
- Aedes, -is (f): building, habitation, sanctuary, temple
- Aedicula, -ae (f): small building or habitation, chapel, a niche for a statue
- Aedificatio, -onis (f): act of building, building up, edification
- Aedificium, -ii (n): building of any kind, structure, edifice
- Aedifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to build, construct, instruct, build up, edify
- Aegre (adv): with difficulty, with regret, unwillingly
- Aegritudo, -inis (f): illness
- Aegrotatio, -onis (f): illness, being sick

- Aegroto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to be ill, to be sick
- Aegrotus,-a,-um (adj): ill, sick
- Aequalis,-e (adj): equal, like, uniform
- Aequalitas,-atis (f): equality
- Aequē (adv): in like manner, equally, as much as
- Aequiparo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to compare, liken, consider equal
- Aequipollens,-entis (adj): equivalent, of equal value, of equal significance
- Aequipollenter (adv): equivalently
- Aequitas,-atis (f): equity, fairness, justice, righteousness, calmness, evenness of temper
- Aequivalens,-entis (adj): equivalent, of equal value, of equal significance
- Aequivalenter (adv): equivalently
- Aequus,-a,-um (adj): just, fair, right, equitable
- Aes, aëris (n): a unit of money, money, wages, reward, payment
- Aestimabilis,-e (adj): valuable
- Aestimatio,-onis (f): an appraising of a thing according to its intrinsic or extrinsic value
- Aestimatorius,-a,-um (adj): regarding the value of something
- Aestimo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to appraise, to estimate the intrinsic or extrinsic value of something; to esteem, judge, hold
- Aestus,-us (m): heat, fire; a vacillating state of mind
- Aetas,-atis (f): age, era, space of time
- Aeternus,-a,-um (adj): eternal, without beginning or end
- Affabre (adv): ingeniously, skillfully
- Affecto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to pursue, to strive after; to imitate faultily
- Affectus,-us (m): a condition or disposition [especially of the mind], love, desire, affection, emotion
- Affero, afferre, attuli, allatum: to carry, bring to; to allege
- Afficio,-ficere,-feci,-fectum (3): to affect, to exert an influence on mind or body

- Affigo, -figere, -fixi, -fixum (3): to fasten to, affix, impress or
- Affinis, -e (adj): related to by marriage
- Affinitas, -atis (f): affinity, relationship by marriage
- Affirmatio, -onis (f): affirmation, declaration, confirmation
- Affirmativus, -a, -um (adj): affirmative, affirming
- Affirmo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strengthen, prove, affirm as true
- Affixio, -onis (f): addition, a joining, a fastening to
- Afflictus, -a, -um (adj): afflicted
- Affluo, -fluere, -fluxi, -fluxum (3): to flow, hasten, abound with
- Affulgeo, -gere, -si (2): to shine, glitter, dawn, appear
- Africa, -ae (f): Africa
- Aggravo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make heavier, make worse, oppress, burden
- Aggredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to approach, address, undertake
- Aggregatio, -onis (f): aggregation, a gathering together to constitute a whole
- Aggrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to add to, reckon among; to join something to
- Aggressor, -oris, (m): aggressor, one who attacks
- Agito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to put in motion, impel, excite, disturb
- Agnosco, -noscere, -novi, -nitum (3): to acknowledge, know a person or thing well
- Ago, agere, egi, actum (3): to do, act, conduct, discuss, treat; (impers use with "De" + abl) it concerns
- Aiunt (3rd pers pl of "Aio"): they say
- Alba, -ae (f): alb
- Album, -i (n): whiteness; list of names, register
- Albus, -a, -um (adj): white
- Aleator, -oris (m): gambler, dice player
- Aleatorius, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to a gambler

- Alias (adv): at another time, at other times
- Alibi (adv): elsewhere, at another place, otherwise, in other respects
- Alienatio,-onis (f): alienation [the transfer of possession of something from one person to another]
- Alieno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to alienate, to make something the property of another
- Alienus,-a,-um (adj): not one's own, another's, foreign, alien
- Alimentum,-i (n): nourishment, food
- Alio (adv): elsewhere, to another person, to another place, to another thing, for another person
- Alioqui[n] (adv): in some other way, otherwise, for the rest
- Aliquandiu (adv): awhile, for some time
- Aliquando (adv): at any time, sometimes
- Aliquantum (adv): somewhat, in some degree, considerably
- Aliquatenus (adv): for a certain distance, to some measure, somewhat, partly
- Aliqui, aliqua, aliquod (adj): some, any
- Aliquid, alicuius (pron): something, anything
- Aliquis, alicuius (pron): someone, anyone
- Aliquot (indecl adj): some, several, a few
- Aliter (adv): otherwise, in another manner
- Aliunde (adv): from another place, from another person, from another thing
- Alius,-a,-ud (adj): another, other
- Allaboro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to work hard
- Allegatio,-onis (f): allegation; sending, dispatching
- Allegatum,-i (n): an account, something alleged
- Allego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dispatch, send one away with a commission
- Allego,-legere,-legi,-lectum (3): see "Adlego"
- Allevo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): relieve, alleviate, comfort, raise up

- Almus, -a, -um (adj): nourishing, bountiful, cherishing, propitious
- Alo, alere, alui, altum (3): to feed, nourish, sustain, promote
- Altare, -is (n): altar
- Alter, -era, -erum (adj): one [of two], the other [of two]
- Alternis (adv): alternately, by turns
- Alternus, -a, -um (adj): one after another, alternate, interchangeable
- Alteruter, -tra, -trum (adj): one [of two], one or the other
- Altus, -a, -um (adj): great, high, lofty, noble, august
- Alumnus, -i (m): student, pupil, learner
- Ambitiosus, -a, -um (adj): encompassing, ambitious, honor-loving, vainglorious
- Ambitus, -us (m): territory, district, area, sphere; extent, scope, ambit
- Ambo, -ae, -o (adj): both
- Amens, -ntis (adj): insane, mad, senseless
- Amentia, -ae (f): insanity, madness; mental illness [invalidating consent canonically]
- America, -ae (f): America
- Amicitia, -ae (f): friendship
- Amicus, -a, -um (adj): friendly
- Amissio, -onis (f): loss, losing
- Amita, -ae (f): paternal aunt
- Amitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to dismiss, remit, pardon, let go, lose
- Amor, -oris (f): love
- Amortizatio, -onis (f): amortization [the liquidation of a debt by making installment payments]
- Amotio, -onis (f): removal, removing
- Amoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to remove from, withdraw
- Amovibilis, -e (adj): removable
- Amovibilitas, -atis (f): removability

- Amplector, -plecti, -plexus sum (3 dep): to include, embrace, comprehend, wind around
- Amplexor, -plexari, -plexatus sum (1 dep): to embrace, welcome
- Amplitudo, -inis (f): breadth, size, dignity, greatness, dignity of expression
- Amplius (adv): more, longer, besides, further
- Amplus, -a, -um (adj): large, spacious, ample, full, great
- An (conj): whether
- Anachoreticus, -a, -um (adj): anchoritic, of or pertaining to a hermit
- Anathema, -atis (n): curse of excommunication
- Anceps, -cipitis (adj): two-headed, double-edged, double; wavering, uncertain, ambiguous; dangerous
- Angelicus, -a, -um (adj): angelic
- Angelus, -i (m): angel
- Anglia, -ae (f): England
- Ango, -ere (3): to trouble, distress
- Anima, -ae (f): breath, soul [principle of physical life]
- Animadversio, -onis (f): observation, critical remark
- Animadverto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to consider, observe, remark
- Animal, -alis (n): animal, living being
- Animo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to animate, enliven, encourage
- Annata: see "Media Annata"
- Animus, -i (n): soul, intellect, reason, mind [principle of spiritual or rational life]
- Annecto, -ctere, -xui, -xus (3 + dat): see "Adnecto"
- Annitor, -niti, -nisus sum (3 dep + "Ut"): to strive to
- Anniversarium, -ii (n): anniversary
- Anniversarius, -a, -um (adj): annual, pertaining to that which happens or is renewed each year
- Annualis, -e (adj): annual, yearly, year-old
- Annulatus, -a, -um (adj): unbroken



- Annulus, -i (n): a ring for the finger
- Annuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to announce, make known
- Annuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to give assent or approval, nod to
- Annus, -i (m): year
- Annuus, -a, -um (adj): annual, of a year's duration
- Anonymus, -a, -um (adj): anonymous, of an unknown name
- Ansa, -ae (f): handle; occasion, opportunity
- Ante (prep + acc): before; (adv) before, in front of, forwards
- Antea (adv): before, formerly, earlier
- Anteago, -agere, -egi, -actum (3): to do before
- Antecedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to precede, excel
- Antecessor, -oris (m): forerunner, predecessor
- Anteparaepraetorius, -a, -um (adj): anteparaepraetory, pre-preparatory
- Antequam (adv): sooner than, before
- Anterior, -ius (adj comp): foremost, previous, former
- Antibrachium, -ii (n): forearm
- Anticipo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to anticipate
- Antimensium, -ii (n): antimensium [a type of corporal of the Oriental Rites which contains relics of martyrs and substitutes for the altar stone]
- Antiquitas, -atis (f): age, antiquity
- Antiquus, -a, -um (adj): old, ancient, former
- Antistes, -itis (m): bishop, priest, presiding officer
- Antistita, -ae (f): superior of a group of women religious
- Anxietas, -atis (f): anxiety
- Aperio, -ire, -ui, -tum (4): to open, uncover; to prove, demonstrate
- Aperitio, -onis (f): opening, aperture
- Aperte (adv): openly, clearly, plainly
- Apis, -is (f): bee

Apocryphus, -a, -um (adj): spurious, noncanonical  
 Apographum, -i (n): transcript, copy  
 Apostasia, -ae (f): apostasy [the total repudiation of the faith]  
 Apostata, -ae (m): apostate  
 Apostolatus, -us (m): apostolate  
 Apostolicus, -a, -um (adj): apostolic  
 Apostolus, -i (m): Apostle  
 Apparatus, -a, -um (adj): prepared, ready  
 Apparatus, -us (m): preparation, equipment, apparatus  
 Appareo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to appear, become visible  
 Apparitio, -onis (f): apparition; service  
 Apparitor, -oris (m): servant  
 Apparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prepare, provide  
 Appellatio, -onis (f): appeal, naming  
 Appellatorius, -a, -um (adj): relating to an appellant  
 Appello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to appeal, address, name, entitle  
 Appello, -pellere, -puli, -pulsum (3): to move [someone or something] to  
 Applicabilis, -e (adj): applicable  
 Applicatio, -onis (f): application, applying, attachment  
 Applico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to apply, connect with  
 Appono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3): to appoint, designate, place near  
 Apposite (adv): suitably, fittingly  
 Apprime (adv): first of all, before, especially  
 Approbatio, -onis (f): approbation, approval  
 Approbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to approve, assent to as good  
 Apte (adv): closely, suitably, rightly  
 Aptitudo, -dinis (f): aptitude, adequacy  
 Apto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adapt, adjust

- Aptus, -a, -um (adj): suited, suitable, proper, apposite
- Apud (prep + acc): with, at, by, near
- Aqua, -ae (f): water
- Ara, -ae (f): altar
- Arbiter, -tri (m): arbiter, judge
- Arbitralis, -e (adj): arbitrated, by arbitrators
- Arbitrarius, -a, -um (adj): arbitrary, uncertain
- Arbitrator, -oris (m): arbitrator, master
- Arbitratus, -a, -um (adj): decided, judged, arbitrated
- Arbitratus, -us (m): decision, inclination, pleasure, direction
- Arbitrium, -ii (n): judgment, decision, opinion; will, free-will
- Arbor, -oris (f): tree
- Arcanus, -a, -um (adj): secret, hidden
- Arceo, -cere, -cui, -ctum (2): to shut in, hinder, prevent
- Arcesso, -sere, -sivi, -situm (3): to call, send for, summon
- Archetypus, -a, -um (adj): original, archetype
- Archiconfraternitas, -atis (f): archconfraternity
- Archidioecesis, -is [or -eos] (f): archdiocese
- Archiepiscopalis, -e (adj): archiepiscopal, of or pertaining to  
an archbishop
- Archiepiscopus, -i (m): archbishop
- Archipresbyter, -i (m): archpriest
- Archipresbyteratus, -us (m): archpresbyterate
- Archisodalitium, -ii (n): archsodality
- Archivum, -i (n): archives
- Arcto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to compress, contract
- Arctus, -a, -um (adj): close
- Arduus, -a, -um (adj): high, elevated, lofty, steep, difficult
- Argenteus, -a, -um (adj): made of silver

- Argumentum, -i (n): argument, evidence, proof
- Arguo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to make clear, prove, attempt to show
- Arma, -orum (n pl): arms, weapons, defense
- Armarius, -ii (n): closet, chest
- Arripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum (3): to seize, appropriate
- Ars, artis (f): skill, art, profession
- Articulus, -i (m): member, part, division
- Arx, arcis (f): defense, refuge, stronghold
- Ascendo, -ndere, -ndi, -nsum (3): to ascend, climb, go up
- Ascensio, -onis (f): Ascension
- Ascensus, -a, -um (adj): ascended
- Asceticus, -a, -um (adj): ascetical
- Ascisco, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): see "Adscisco"
- Asia, -ae (f): Asia
- Asperitas, -atis (f): roughness, sharpness, harshness,  
severity, unevenness
- Aspersio, -onis (f): sprinkling
- Aspersorium, -ii (n): sprinkler
- Aspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): see "Adspiro"
- Asporto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bear, carry, transport
- Assecuratio, -onis (f): insurance
- Assecutio, -onis (f): perception, comprehension, knowledge
- Assensus, -us (m): agreement, assent, approval
- Assentio, -tire, -si, -sum (4): to consent, approve
- Assequor, -sequi, -secutus sum (3 dep): to attain, gain, obtain
- Assero, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to assert, claim
- Assertio, -onis (f): assertion
- Asservatio, -onis (f): keeping, reservation [as of the Blessed  
Sacrament]
- Asservo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to keep, reserve, guard, preserve

- Assessor, -oris (m): assessor, aid
- Assiduus, -a, -um (adj): continual, constant, occupied with
- Assignatio, -onis (f): assignment
- Assigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): see "Adsigno"
- Assimilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to compare, imitate, simulate
- Assistentia, -ae (f): help, assistance
- Assisto, assistere, asstiti (3): to stand by, assist, defend
- Associatio, -onis (f): association
- Associo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unite with, associate
- Assulesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3 + inf): to become accustomed to
- Assumo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to take up, assume, receive
- Ast (conj): and, on the other hand, then, but
- Asto, astare, astiti: see "Adsto"
- Astringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): see "Adstringo"
- Asylum, -i (n): asylum, sanctuary, place of refuge
- At (conj): but, instead, on the contrary, on the other hand
- Atheismus, -i (m): atheism
- Athenaeum, -i (n): atheneum, place of study
- Atque (conj): and also, and even, and besides, and
- Atrox, -ocis (adj): dark, horrible, cruel, atrocious
- Attamen (conj): but yet, but also, nonetheless
- Attendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to direct attention to,  
apply the mind to
- Attentatio, -onis (f): attempt, trying
- Attentatum, -i (n): a prohibited innovation during a process
- Attente (adv): attentively, carefully
- Attento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to attempt, try; to attack
- Attenuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to attenuate, weaken, diminish
- Attestatio, -onis (f): testimony, attestation

- Attinet, -tinere, -tinuit (2 impers with "Ad" + acc): to pertain to, belong to
- Attingo, -tingere, -tigi, -tactum (3): to reach, attain
- Attollo, -ere (3): to lift up, elevate, raise, extol, excite
- Attribuo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to attribute to, designate
- Attributum, -i (n): attribute, predicate
- Auctor, -oris (m or f): originator, founder, author
- Auctoritas, -atis (f): authority
- Auctoritative (adv): authoritatively, with authority
- Audeo, audere, ausus sum (2 semi-dep): to dare, venture
- Audientia, -ae (f): hearing, audience
- Audio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to hear, listen to
- Auditio, -onis (f): listening to, audition
- Auditorium, -ii (n): tribunal [hall where the process takes place]
- Auditus, -a, -um (adj): heard
- Auditus, -us (m): hearing
- Aufero, auferre, abstuli, ablatum: to carry off, remove
- Augeo, augere, auxi, auctum (2): to increase, strengthen, enrich
- Augmentum, -i (n): increase, increment
- Augustus, -a, -um (adj): majestic, venerable, worthy of honor
- Aula, -ae (f): room, hall
- Auratura, -ae (f): gilding
- Aurora, -ae (f): dawn, daybreak
- Austeritas, -atis (f): austerity, rigor, severity
- Australia, -ae (f): Australia
- Aut (conj - introduces a second alternative which positively excludes the first): or, or rather;  
(aut ... aut) either ... or
- Autem (conj): on the other hand, yet, however
- Authentice (adv): authentically, originally

Authenticitas, -atis (f): authenticity, originality  
 Authentico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to authenticate, verify  
 Authenticus, -a, -um (adj): authentic, original, genuine  
 Autobiographia, -ae (f): autobiography  
 Autochthonus, -a, -um (adj): native to a place  
 Autographum, -i (n): autograph letter, original  
 Autonomia, -ae (f): autonomy  
 Autonomus, -a, -um (adj): autonomous  
 Auxiliaris, -e (adj): assisting, auxiliary  
 Auxilium, -ii (n): help, assistance  
 Avertō, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to avert, divert  
 Avia, -ae (f): grandmother  
 Avocatio, -onis (f): diversion, interruption  
 Avoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call away, remove  
 Avus, -i (m): grandfather  
 Azymus, -a, -um (adj): unleavened

-B-

Baculum, -i (n): crosier, pastoral staff  
 Baldachinus, -i (m): baldachin [canopy extending over an altar]  
 Baptisma, -atis (n): baptism  
 Baptismalis, -e (adj): baptismal  
 Baptismus, -i (m): baptism  
 Baptisterium, -ii (n): baptistery  
 Baptizo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to baptize  
 Basilica, -ae (f): basilica  
 Basis, -is (f): foundation, basis  
 Beatificatio, -onis (f): beatification

- Beatifico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to beatify
- Beatus,-a,-um (adj): blessed
- Belgium,-ii (n): Belgium
- Bellum,-i (n): war
- Bene (adv): well, pleasantly, satisfactorily
- Benedico,-cere,-xi,-ctum (3): to bless, praise
- Benedictio,-onis (f): blessing, benediction
- Benefaciens,-entis (adj): beneficent, benefitting
- Benefactor,-oris (m): benefactor
- Beneficentia,-ae (f): beneficence, kindness
- Beneficialis,-e (adj): beneficial
- Beneficiarius,-a,-um (adj): pertaining to a favor or benefice
- Beneficium,-ii (n): benefice, honor, kindness, favor
- Beneplacitum,-i (n): good pleasure
- Benevolentia,-ae (f): good-will, benevolence
- Benevolus,-a,-um (adj): benevolent, kind
- Benignus,-a,-um (adj): kind, good-natured
- Bestialitas,-atis (f): bestiality
- Biblicus,-a,-um (adj): biblical
- Bibliotheca,-ae (f): library
- Biennium,-ii (n): period of two years
- Bigamus,-i (m): a person married for a second time [In the first Christian centuries this term was used to describe a person who entered two successive marriages. In modern usage it refers only to a person in two simultaneous marriages]
- Bilateralis,-e (adj): bilateral, mutual
- Bimestre (adv): bimonthly, every two months
- Bimestris,-e (adj): of two months
- Bini,-ae,-a (adj): two by two, double





- calleo, -ere, -ui (2): to understand  
 calumnia, -ae (f): calumny, false accusation  
 calumniator, -oris (m): calumniator, one who accuses falsely  
 calumniosus, -a, -um (adj): calumnious, false, deceitful  
 calx, calcis (f): lime, limestone; finish line [marked with lime]; end of a page  
 Cambria, -ae (f): Wales  
 Camera, -ae (f): vault, vaulted chamber, household [as in "Camera Apostolica"]  
 Camerarius, -ii (m): chamberlain [as in "Cardinal Chamberlain of the Apostolic Household" or "Camerlengo"]  
 Campana, -ae (f): bell  
 Campus, -i (m): field  
 Cancellaria, -ae (f): chancery  
 Cancellarius, -ii (m): chancellor  
 Candidatus, -i (m): candidate  
 Cano, canere, cecini, cantum (3): to sing  
 Canon, -onis (m): canon, rule; the annual payment in "Emphyteusis"  
 Canonialis, -e (adj): canonical, proper to the office or benefice of a canon of a chapter  
 Canonicatus, -us (m): canonicate, canonry  
 Canonice (adv): canonically, according to Church discipline  
 Canonicus, -a, -um (adj): canonical  
 Canonicus, -i (m): canon [of a cathedral]  
 Canonista, -ae (m): canonist  
 Canonizatio, -onis (f): canonization  
 Cantor, -oris (m): cantor, singer  
 Cantus, -us (m): song, chant  
 Capacitas, -atis (f): capacity  
 Capax, -acis (adj): capable, able, apt; spacious  
 Capesso, -ere, -ivi (-ii), -itum (3): to seize, lay hold of, undertake, execute

- Capillus, -i (m): hair
- Capio, capere, cepi, captum (3): to take hold of, seize
- Capitalis, -e (adj): capital, chief, first; relating to life
- Capitularis, -e (adj): of or relating to a chapter [as of a cathedral]
- Capitulum, -i (n): chapter [as of a cathedral]
- Cappella, -ae (f): chapel
- Cappellania, -ae (f): chaplaincy
- Cappellanus, -i (m): chaplain
- Capsa, -ae (f): repository, box
- Capsula, -ae (f): small box, small chest
- Captio, -onis (f): taking, the act of taking
- Captiosus, -a, -um (adj): fallacious, deceitful
- Captivitas, -atis (f): captivity, bondage
- Captus, -us (m): taken, seized
- Captus, -us (m): capacity, mental capacity, mental grasp
- Caput, -itis (n): head, principal division, heading, chapter; grounds [as in "Caput Nullitatis"]
- Carcer, -eris (m): prison
- Cardinalatus, -us (m): cardinalate
- Cardinalis, -is (m): cardinal of the Church
- Cardinalitius, -a, -um (adj): cardinalatial
- Careo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 + abl): to be without, lack
- Caritas, -atis (f): charity
- Caritativus, -a, -um (adj): charitable
- Carnifex, -ficis (m): executioner
- Caro, carnis (f): flesh, meat
- Castigatio, -onis (f): punishment, correction
- Castitas, -atis (f): chastity
- Castus, -a, -um (adj): chaste, pure

- Casus, -us (m): case
- Catalogus, -i (m): enumeration, catalogue
- Catechesis, -eos (f): catechesis, religious instruction
- Catecheticus, -a, -um (adj): catechetical
- Catechismus, -i (m): catechism
- Catechista, -ae (m): catechist
- Catechumenatus, -us (m): catechumenate
- Catechumenus, -i (m): catechumen
- Cathedra, -ae (f): chair, bishop's chair, throne
- Cathedralis, -e (adj): cathedral, of or pertaining to the cathedral
- Cathedraticum, -i (n): cathedraticum [the annual tax paid to the bishop by the churches in the diocese]
- Catholice (adv): in a Catholic manner
- Catholicus, -a, -um (adj): Catholic
- Causa, -ae (f): cause, reason, suit, judicial process
- Causa (+ gen): on account of, for the sake of
- Caute (adv): cautiously
- Cautela, -ae (f): caution, precaution
- Cautio, -onis (f): surety, bond, guarantee, caution
- Cauto (adv): cautiously, carefully, being cautious, being careful
- Cautum esse: to provide; to caution
- Caveo, cavere, cavi, cautum (2): to beware, guard against
- ce (enclitic: an inseparable, strengthening, demonstrative particle)
- Cedo, cedere, cessi, cessum (3): to give up, cede, yield
- Celo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hide, conceal
- Celeber, -bris, -bre (adj): renowned, famous, often repeated
- Celebrans, -antis (m): the celebrant
- Celebratio, -onis (f): celebration

- Celebro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to celebrate, practice
- Celer, -eris, -ere (adj): swift, quick
- Celeritas, -atis (f): speed, swiftness, quickness
- Cementum, -i (n): cement, bonding
- Cena, -ae (f): dinner, supper
- Censeo, -ere, -ui, -um (2): to estimate, consider, judge
- Censor, -oris (m): censor [one who examines writings for the Church before publication]
- Censura, -ae (f): censure, ecclesiastical punishment, censorship [as of books]
- Censuratus, -a, -um (adj): censured, under censure
- Centenarius, -a, -um (adj): centenary, consisting of a hundred
- Centesimus, -a, -um (adj): hundreth
- Centrum, -i (n): center
- Centum (indecl adj): hundred
- Cera, -ae (f): wax
- Certe (adv): certainly, undoubtedly
- Certo (adv): certainly, surely
- Certus, -a, -um (adj): certain, determined, fixed
- Cessatio, -onis (f): cessation
- Cessio, -onis (f): giving up, surrendering
- Cesso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to cease from, stop
- Ceteroqui[n] (adv): for the rest, otherwise
- Ceterus, -a, -um (adj): the other, the rest of, the remaining
- Ceu (adv): as, just as, as it were
- Character, -eris (m): mark, character
- Charta, -ae (f): paper, writing, letter
- Chirurgia, -ae (f): surgery
- Chirurgicus, -a, -um (adj): surgical

- Chirurgus, -i (m): surgeon
- Choralis, -e (adj): choral
- Chorea, -ae (f): dance
- Chorus, -i (m): choir
- Chrisma, -atis (n): chrism
- Christianus, -a, -um (adj): Christian
- Christifidelis, -e (adj): of or relating to the faithful of the Church
- Christifidelis, -is (m or f): the Christian faithful
- Christus, -i (m): Christ
- Chronologicus, -a, -um (adj): chronological
- Ciborium, -ii (n): tabernacle
- Cibus, -i (m): food
- Cieo, ciere, civi, citum (2): to put in motion, move,
- Cinis, cineris (m): ash, ashes
- Circa (adv): around, all around, about;  
(prep + acc) around, surrounding, about,  
nearly, almost, concerning
- Circiter (adv): round about, on every side, about, near;  
(prep + acc) about, near
- Circumcisio, -onis (f): circumcision
- Circumfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to carry about, divulge, report
- Circumscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to draw a line around,  
circumscribe
- Circumscriptio, -onis (f): circle, territory, boundary, outline
- Circumsepio, -ire, -si, -tum (4): to surround, enclose
- Circumspectio, -onis (f): foresight, caution, circumspection
- Circumstantia, -ae (f): circumstance
- Circumstantia, -ium (n pl): circumstances, details
- Circumvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to beset, circumvent,  
evade
- Cit. (adj - abbreviation for "Citatus, -a, -um"): cited, named

- citatio,-onis (f): calling, citation [as of a respondent]  
 citatorius,-a,-um (adj): of or relating to a citation  
 cito (adv): quickly, speedily, soon  
 Cito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call to testify, cite, name  
 Citra (adv): on this side, within; (prep + acc) on this side,  
 beneath, before, beyond  
 civilis,-e (adj): civil  
 Civiliter (adv): civilly  
 Civis,-is (m or f): citizen  
 Civitas,-atis (f): state, city, body-politic  
 Civitates Foederatae Americae Septemtrionalis, Civitatum Foeder-  
 atarum A. S. (f pl): United States of  
 America  
 Clam (adv): secretly; (prep + acc or abl) without the  
 knowledge of  
 Clamorosus,-a,-um (adj): loud, clamorous, full of shouting  
 Clare (adv): clearly, distinctly  
 Claritas,-atis (f): clarity, distinctness  
 Classis,-is (f): class  
 Claudio,-dere,-si,-sum (3): to close  
 Claustra,-orum (n pl): cloister  
 Clausula,-ae (f): clause, section, conclusion  
 Clausura,-ae (f): enclosure [as of a religious house]  
 Clavis,-is (f): key  
 Clericalis,-e (adj): clerical  
 Clericus,-i (m): cleric  
 Clerus,-i (m): clergy  
 Cliens,-entis (m): client  
 Coactio,-onis (f): coercion  
 Coactivus,-a,-um (adj): coercive  
 Coadiutor,-oris (m): assistant, coadjutor

- coadiutoria, -ae (f): assistantship
- coadiutus, -a, -um (adj): assisted
- coadunatio, -onis (f): meeting, gathering
- coaduno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gather together, meet
- coaevus, -a, -um (adj): contemporary, equal in age, coeval  
[originating or existing at the same  
period of time]
- coalesco, -alescere, -alui, -alimum (3): to unite, coalesce, grow  
firm
- coarcto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confine, shorten, abbreviate
- codex, -icis (m): code of laws
- coelibatus [also "caelibatus"], -us (m): celibacy
- coemeterium, -ii (n): cemetery
- coena, -ae (f): dinner, supper
- coeo, -ire, -ivi, -itum: to have sexual intercourse
- coepi, coepisse, coeptum (3): to begin
- coerceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to confine, restrain
- coetus, -us (m): group, assembly
- cognatio, -onis (f): kinship, blood relationship, relationship
- cognitio, -onis (f): learning, knowledge; trial, investigation
- cognomen, -inis (n): surname, family name
- cognosco, -gnoscere, -gnovi, -gnitum (3): to adjudicate, to become  
acquainted with, learn, know
- cogo, cogere, coegi, coactum (3): to coerce, force, constrain
- cohabitatio, -onis (f): cohabitation, living together
- cohabito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to live with
- cohaereo, -haerere, -haesi, -haesum (2): to cohere, be consistent
- coincido, -cidere, -cidi, -cisum (3): to coincide
- colo, colere, colui, cultum (3): to cultivate, honor, worship
- collabor, collabi, collapsus sum (3 dep): to fall into ruins
- collaboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to collaborate, work together



- collateralis, -e (adj): collateral
- collatio, -onis (f): collection, contribution, of money,  
comparison
- collator, -oris (m): collector
- collecta, -ae (f): collection; collect [opening prayer of the  
Mass]
- collectio, -onis (f): collection
- collectivus, -a, -um (adj): collective
- collegialis, -e (adj): collegial
- collegialiter (adv): in a collegial manner, collegially
- collegiatus, -a, -um (adj): collegiate, belonging to a group or  
body
- collegium, -ii (n): group, body, college
- colligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to gather together
- collocatio, -onis (f): arrangement, disposition
- Colloco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to arrange, place, set; to invest;  
to allocate; to employ
- collocutio, -onis (f): conversation, conference
- collocutorium, -ii (n): a room for talking or visiting [as in a  
religious house], parlor
- collusio, -onis (f): collusion
- collustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to illuminate
- color, -oris (m): color
- columella, -ae (f): small column, pillar
- Comburo, -burere, -bussi, -bustum (3): to burn up
- Comes, -itis (m or f): associate, companion; count [noble title]
- Comestio, -onis (f): consumption, eating
- Comitas, -atis (f): kindness, gentleness
- Comitatus, -a, -um (adj): accompanied, attended
- Comitia, -orúm (n pl): assembly, elections
- Comitium, -ii (n): meeting
- Comitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to accompany, attend, follow

- Commaculo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to stain, pollute
- Commemoratio,-onis (f): commemoration
- Commemoro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to remember, commemorate
- Commenda,-ae (f): the granting of the revenues of a church or  
monastery to a particular person who is  
given the title of abbot, for instance,  
even if a secular ruler
- Commendatitius,-a,-um (adj): commendatory
- Commendo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to commend, recommend
- Commentarium,-ii (n): commentary
- Commentator,-oris (m): commentator
- Commercium,-ii (n): commerce, communication, correspondence
- Commigro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to migrate
- Comminatio,-onis (f): threat
- Comminor,-ari,-atus sum (3 dep): to threaten
- Commissarius,-ii (m): trustee
- Commissio,-onis (f): commission
- Commissorius,-a,-um (adj): commissorial
- Committo,-mittere,-misi,-misum (3): to undertake, commence,  
commit, entrust, commit to
- Commodo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to adapt, accommodate
- Commode (adv): duly, properly, rightly
- Commoditas,-atis (f): due measure, fitness, convenience, ease
- Commodum,-i (n): favorable condition, advantage, good
- Commodus,-a,-um (adj): suitable, fit, opportune, polite
- Commonefacio,-facere,-feci,-factum (3): to admonish
- Commoneo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to impress upon
- Commoratio,-onis (f): residence
- Commoror,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to reside, stay, remain
- Communicabilis,-e (adj): communicable

- Communicatio,-onis (f): communication, proclamation,  
notification, sharing, partaking
- Communico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to communicate, share, partake
- Communio,-ire,-ivi,-itum (4): to fortify, secure
- Communio,-onis (f): communion
- Communis,-e (adj): common, general
- Communitas,-atis (f): community
- Communiter (adv): together, in common
- Commutatio,-onis (f): change, exchange
- Commuto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to change, substitute
- Compages,-inis (f): structure, framework, outline
- Comparatio,-onis (f): comparison, preparation
- Compareo,-ere,-ui (2): to appear, be present, be at hand
- Comparo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to establish, procure, prepare;  
to compare, consider
- Compars,-artis (f): partner
- Compatronus,-i (m): fellow patron
- Compello,-pellere,-puli,-pulsum (3): to impel, compel
- Compensatio,-onis (f): balancing of accounts, compensation
- Compenso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to balance, make good, compensate
- Comperendino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to defer a cause to the third  
day following or later
- Comperio,-ire,-i,-tum (4): to ascertain
- Compesco,-ere,-ui,-itum (3): to repress, restrain
- Competens,-entis (adj): competent
- Competentia,-ae (f): competence, competency
- Competo,-ere,-ivi [or -ii],-itum (3): meet, agree with;  
(with "Ad" + acc) to be capable of,  
be competent for
- Complector,-cti,-xus sum (3 dep): to embrace, comprehend
- Compleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to fill up, complete, fulfill

- Complex,-plicis (adj): participating in;  
(subst m or f) accomplice
- Complicitas,-atis (f): complicity
- Compono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to put together, arrange,  
compose
- Compos,-potis (adj + gen or abl): having control over,  
master of, in possession of
- Compositio,-onis (f): composition
- Compossessor,-oris (m): co-possessor, one who shares possession
- Comprehendo,-dere,-di,-sum (3): to comprehend, comprise
- Comprobo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to prove, establish
- Compromissarius,-a,-um (adj): pertaining to an arbitrator
- Compromissarius,-ii (m): one elected by compromise
- Compromissum,-i (n): compromise, reciprocal agreement
- Compromitto,-mittere,-misi,-misum (3): to promise mutually
- Comprovincialis,-e (adj): born in the same province
- Computo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reckon, compute
- Conamen,-minis (n): attempt
- Conatus,-us (m): attempt, endeavor
- Concedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to concede, submit to
- Concelebratio,-onis (f): concelebration
- Concelebro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to concelebrate
- Conceptio,-onis (f): conception
- Concessio,-onis (f): concession, permission
- Conciliatio,-onis (f): reconciliation, union
- Concilio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to unite, win over, conciliate
- Concilium,-ii (n): council
- Concinno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to order, prepare
- Concio,-onis (f): sermon
- Concionator,-oris (m): preacher

- Concionor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to preach
- Concipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to conceive, comprehend
- Concludo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to conclude, close
- Conclusio, -onis (f): conclusion, closing
- Concordantia, -ae (f): agreement, concordance
- Concordatum, -i (n): concordat [a bilateral agreement between the Church and a civil power]
- Concordia, -ae (f): harmony, concord
- Concorditer (adv): harmoniously
- Concordo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be of one mind, agree
- Concors, -cordis (adj): concordant, harmonious; unanimous
- Concredo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to entrust, commit to
- Concubinarius, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to concubinage
- Concubinatus, -us (m): concubinage
- Concupiscentia, -ae (f): concupiscence
- Concurrentia, -ae (f): concurrence, mutual participation
- Concurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum (3): to unite, concur, work together, collaborate; to clash, enter into competition
- Concursus, -us (m): assembly, union, combination, concourse; competitive examination
- Condemnatio, -onis (f): condemnation
- Condemnatorius, -a, -um (adj): condemnatory
- Condemno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to condemn
- Conditio, -onis (f): condition, stipulation
- Condictum, -i (n): arrangement, agreement
- Condignus, -a, -um (adj): wholly deserving, very worthy
- Condimentum, -i (n): spice, seasoning
- Conditio, -onis (f): condition, stipulation
- Conditionatus, -a, -um (adj): conditioned
- Conditor, -oris (m): founder, author

Condo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to found, produce, preserve, bury  
 Condominus,-i (m): one who shares dominion, co-owner  
 Condonatio,-onis (f): donation, gift  
 Condono,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to pardon, remit  
 Conduco,-cere,-xi,-ctum (3): to lead, conduct  
 Conecto,-ctere,-xui [or -xi],-xum (3): to join, connect  
 Conexio [also "Connexio"],-onis (f): connection, close union  
 Confectio,-onis (f): making, producing, confection  
 Conferentia,-ae (f): conference  
 Confero,-ferre,-tuli, collatum: to collect, contribute, confer,  
 bestow, compare, bring  
 Confessarius,-ii (m): confessor [minister of the sacrament of  
 forgiveness]  
 Confessio,-onis (f): confession  
 Confessionalis,-is (f): confessional  
 Confessor,-oris (m): confessor [of the faith]  
 Conficio,-ficere,-feci,-fectum (3): to make, effect, confect  
 Confidenter (adv): confidently, with trust  
 Configuro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reflect  
 Confirmatio,-onis (f): confirmation  
 Confirmo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to confirm, strengthen  
 Confiteor,-fiteri,-fessus sum (2 dep): to acknowledge, confess  
 Conflictus,-us (m): conflict, fight  
 Confligo,-gere,-xi,-ctum (3): to be in conflict  
 Conflo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to enflame, bring about  
 Confoederatio,-onis (f): confederation  
 Conformis,-e (adj): similar, alike, in agreement  
 Conformo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to educate  
 Conforto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to strengthen  
 Confrater,-ris (m): confrere, fellow member of a confraternity

Confraternitas, -atis (f): confraternity  
 Confronto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confront  
 Confugio, -fugere, -fugi, (3): to take refuge in  
 Congregatio, -onis (f): congregation, gathering  
 Congrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to assemble, gather, congregate  
 Congrue (adv): suitably, fittingly  
 Congruenter (adv): agreeably, suitably  
 Congruo, -uere, -ui (3): to agree, be suited to  
 Congruus, -a, -um (adj): fit, suitable, harmonious  
 Coniectura, -ae (f): conjecture, guess  
 Conicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to conclude, infer  
 Coniugalis, -e (adj): conjugal, marital  
 Coniugatus, -a, -um (adj): married  
 Coniugicidium, -ii (n): murder of one's spouse, conjugicide  
 Coniugium, -ii (n): marriage, wedlock  
 Coniuncte (adv): conjointly, together, simultaneously  
 Coniunctim (adv): jointly, together  
 Coniunctio, -onis (f): union, conjunction, marriage  
 Coniungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to join, connect  
 Coniux, -ugis (m or f): spouse  
 Connexio [also "Conexio"], -onis (f): connection, close union  
 Connumero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to number with, reckon among  
 Conor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to try, endeavor, attempt  
 Consanguinea, -ae (f): female blood relative, sister  
 Consanguineus, -a, -um (adj): related by blood  
 Consanguineus, -i (m): male blood relative, brother  
 Consanguinitas, -atis (f): consanguinity, blood relationship  
 Conscendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to ascend  
 Conscientia, -ae (f): conscience, awareness, consciousness

- Conscius,-a,-um (adj): knowing, conscious of  
 Conscribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to transcribe, commit to writing, enroll, inscribe  
 Consecratio,-onis (f): consecration  
 Consecrator,-oris (m): consecrator, one who consecrates  
 Consecratorius,-a,-um (adj): consecratory  
 Consecro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to consecrate  
 Consectarium,-ii (n): conclusion, result, consequence  
 Consecutio,-onis (f): pursuit, effort, consequence; order, sequence; effect  
 Consensus,-us (m): consent, agreement  
 Consentaneus,-a,-um (adj): fit, proper; (+ dat): agreeing with, in accord with, according to  
 Consentio,-tire,-si,-sum (4): to agree, give consent  
 Consequor,-sequi,-secutus sum (3 dep): to follow, pursue, follow up  
 Conservatio,-onis (f): conservation, keeping  
 Conservo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to save, keep  
 Consessus,-us (m): a sitting together, assembly  
 Considerate (adv): considerately  
 Considero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to look at carefully  
 Consigno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to sign or seal, certify, record  
 Consiliarius,-ii (m): counselor, advisor  
 Consilium,-ii (n): counsel, deliberation, plan; council  
 Consisto,-sistere,-stiti,-stitum (3): to stop, take a stand, become solid or set  
 Consistorialis,-e (adj): consistorial  
 Consistorium,-ii (n): consistory  
 Consociatio,-onis (f): association  
 Consocio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to associate  
 Consolor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to console



- Consonus, -a, -um (adj): harmonious, consonant
- Consors, -ortis (m or f): partner, associate
- Consortio, -onis (f): partnership, association, fellowship
- Consortium, -ii (n): partnership, society, association
- Conspectus, -us (m): view, survey, point of view
- Conspicio, -spicere, -spexi, -spectum (3): to look at attentively
- Conspicuus, -a, -um (adj): visible, conspicuous, striking
- Conspiratio, -onis (f): working together
- Conspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to work together, conspire, plot together
- Constabilio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to make firm
- Constans, -antis (adj): firm, constant, unchangeable, consistent
- Constituo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to establish, fix, constitute, appoint
- Constitutio, -onis (f): constitution, structure, establishment
- Constitutivus, -a, -um (adj): constitutive
- Constitutum, -i (n): institution, law, agreement
- Consto, -stare, -stiti, -statum (1): to be established, be undisputed, stand firm; to consist
- Constringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): to bind, restrain
- Consuesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to become accustomed; (+ inf) to become accustomed to
- Consuetudo, -inis (f): custom; habit; familiarity, association
- Consuetus, -a, -um (adj): accustomed, usual, customary
- Consuevi, consuevisse, consuetum (3): to be accustomed
- Consulo, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to consider, deliberate
- Consultatio, -onis (f): consultation
- Consultivus, -a, -um (adj): consultative
- Consulto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to consult, deliberate
- Consultor, -oris (m): consultant
- Consummatio, -onis (f): consummation

- Consummo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to perfect, consummate
- Consumo, -sumere, -sumpsi, -sumptum (3): to take completely, consume
- Consumptio, -onis (f): consumption
- Contagium, -ii (n): contagion, negative influence
- Contemno, -mnere, -mpsi, -mptum (3): to value little, disdain,  
disregard, defy
- Contemplatio, -onis (f): contemplation
- Contemplativus, -a, -um (adj): contemplative
- Contemplo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to contemplate, ponder
- Contemptus, -a, -um (adj): despised, contemptible
- Contendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to strive for, maintain, assert,  
hold, contend, fight
- Contentio, -onis (f): contention, strife
- Contentiosus, -a, -um (adj): contentious, obstinate, civil [as  
opposed to criminal]
- Contestatio, -onis (f): the act by which a suit begins, the formal  
act of entering a suit [Contestatio litis=  
the joinder of issues]
- Contestis, -is (m or f): co-witness
- Contestor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to contest, to initiate a  
lawsuit, to bring an action
- Contextus, -a, -um (adj): connected
- Contextus, -us (m): connection, context, coherence
- Contiguus, -a, -um (adj): near, contiguous
- Continenter (adv): continuously, without interruption,  
moderately, temperately
- Continentia, -ae (f): continence, abstention from sexual activity
- Contineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to contain, keep together
- Contingo, -tingere, -tigi, -tactum (3): to be connected with,  
touch, border upon
- Continuatio, -onis (f): continuation
- Continuo (adv): immediately, continuously
- Continuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to continue, last

Continuus, -a, -um (adj): continuous

Contra (adv): on the opposite side, on the other hand;  
(prep + acc) against, contrary to

Contractus, -us (m): contract, agreement

Contradico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to oppose, object to

Contradictio, -onis (f): reply, counter-argument, contradiction

Contraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to contract

Contrarium, -ii (n): the opposite, contrary, reverse

Contrarius, -a, -um (adj): opposite, contrary, opposed

Contributum, -i (n): contribution

Contritio, -onis (f): contrition, sorrow, grief

Contritus, -a, -um (adj): contrite

Controversia, -ae (f): controversy, contention, dispute

Controversus, -a, -um (adj): contraverted, disputed

Controverto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to controvert, deny,  
voice opposition to

Contubernium, -ii (n): domicile, habitation

Contumacia, -ae (f): contumacy, obstinacy, stubbornness, obstinate  
refusal to obey

Contumaciter (adv): stubbornly

Contumax, -acis (adj): contumacious, stubborn, obstinate

Contumelia, -ae (f): contumely, affront

Conubium, -ii (n): marriage

Convalesco, -lescere, -lui, (3): to convalesce, regain health

Convalidatio, -onis (f): validation

Convalido, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to validate, make valid

Convenienter (adv): suitably, fittingly

Convenio, -ire, -i, -tum (4): to be suitable, be proper; to come  
together, meet, gather, convene; to come to  
an agreement

Conventio, -onis (f): meeting, convention, agreement

- Conventionalis, -e (adj): conventional, agreed upon,  
pertaining to an agreement
- Conventualis, -e (adj): conventual, of or pertaining to a convent  
or monastery
- Conventus, -a, -um (adj): summoned
- Conventus, -i (m): respondent
- Conventus, -us (m): convention, meeting
- Conversatio, -onis (f): conversation
- Conversio, -onis (f): conversion
- Converso (abl s of "Conversum"): in the contrary manner  
(E Converso) on the other hand
- Conversus, -a, -um (adj): convert, lay religious [e.g. Frater  
Conversus]
- Converto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to convert, change
- Convictus, -a, -um (adj): convinced, convicted
- Convictus, -us (m): living-together, entertainment, feast
- Convinco, -vincere, -vici, -victum (3): to convict, convince,  
demonstrate
- Convocatio, -onis (f): assembly, convocation
- Convoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to convoke, assemble
- Cooperatio, -onis (f): cooperation, working together
- Cooperator, -oris (m): assistant, co-worker
- Cooperatrix, -tricis (f): a female assistant, female cooperator
- Cooperior, -iri, -tus sum (4 dep): to cover, overwhelm
- Cooperor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to cooperate, work together
- Coopto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to choose, elect to
- Coordinatio, -onis (f): coordination
- Coordino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to coordinate
- Copia, -ae (f): abundance, wealth, riches
- Cor, cordis (n): heart
- Coram (adv): in person, personally; openly, publicly;  
(prep + abl) in the presence of, before

- Corona, -ae (f): crown, wreath; rosary
- Corporale, -is (n): corporal [the linen cloth used for mass, etc.]
- Corporalis, -e (adj): corporeal, bodily
- Corpus, -oris (n): body
- Corpusculum, -i (n): little body
- Correctio, -onis (f): amendment, correction
- Correptio, -onis (f): rebuke, reproof
- Correus, -i (m): co-criminal, joint criminal
- Corrigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to amend, correct, reform
- Corripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum (3): to reproach, reprove
- Corroboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to corroborate, strengthen,  
back up
- Corrumpto, -rumpere, -rupi, -ruptum (3): to corrupt, spoil
- Corruo, -uere, -ui (3): to fall down
- Corruptela, -ae (f): corruption, bribery, seducer
- Corruptio, -onis (f): corruption
- Corsica, -ae (f): Corsica
- Cotidianus, -a, -um (adj): daily, everyday, ordinary
- Cotidie (adv): daily, every day
- Crassus, -a, -um (adj): dense, thick, fat, dull, stupid
- Cratis, -is (f): grate, screen [as in the confessional screen]
- Creatio, -onis (f): creation
- Creator, -oris (m): Creator
- Creber, -bra, -brum (adj): close, numerous, frequent
- Credibilitas, -atis (f): credibility
- Creditor, -oris (m): creditor
- Creditum, -i (n): loan, credit
- Credo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to believe in, believe
- Credulitas, -atis (f): credulity, easiness of belief,  
trustfulness, gullibility

- Crematio, -onis (f): cremation
- Crema, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to burn, consume by fire, cremate
- Creo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to create, bring forth, produce
- Cresco, crescere, crevi, cretum (3): to grow, increase, thrive, flourish
- Crimen, -inis (n): crime, offense
- Criminalis, -e (adj): criminal
- Criminosus, -a, -um (adj): reproachful, slanderous
- Criterion, -ii (n): criterion
- Crucifigo, -figere, -fixi, -fixum (3): to crucify
- Crus, cruris (n): leg, shank
- Crux, crucis (f): cross
- Cubiculum, -i (n): room, bedchamber, apartment
- Cuius est: whose it is; to whom it pertains
- Cuiusmodi (adv): of what kind
- Culmen, -minis (n): summit, high point, culmination
- Culpa, -ae (f): fault, failure
- Culpabilis, -e (adj): culpable, blameworthy
- Culpabilitas, -atis (f): culpability, guiltiness
- Culposus, -a, -um (adj): culpable, blameworthy, full of guilt
- Cultio, -onis (f): veneration, reverence
- Cultura, -ae (f): care, culture
- Culturalis, -e (adj): cultural, of culture
- Cultus, -us (m): worship, cult
- Cum (prep + abl): with; (conj + subj) because, since, although; (conj + ind or subj) when
- Cumulatio, -onis (f): accumulation, amassing
- Cumulativus, -a, -um (adj): cumulative
- Cumulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to amass, accumulate
- Cumulus, -i (m): heap, pile

Cunctus, -a, -um (adj): all, all together; whole, entire  
 Cupio, -ere, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (3): to desire, wish  
 Cur (interrog adv): why, to what purpose  
 Cura, -ae (f): care, concern  
 Curatela, -ae (f): guardianship  
 Curatio, -onis (f): administration, care, management  
 Curator, -oris (m): caretaker, guardian, curator [one who stands  
     'in loco parentis' for a person who lacks  
     the use of reason because of a mental  
     debility, regardless of age]  
 Curia, -ae (f): Curia  
 Curiosus, -a, -um (adj): curious, careful, diligent  
 Curo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to care for, attend to  
 Curro, currere, cucurri, cursum (3): to run  
 Curriculum, -i (n): course, career  
 Cursor, -oris (m): runner, courier  
 Cursus, -us (m): course, direction  
 Custodia, -ae (f): custody, protection, confinement  
 Custodio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to guard, protect  
 Custos, -odis (m or f): custodian, protector, guard

-D-

Daemon, -onis (m): demon, evil spirit  
 Damnatio, -onis (f): condemnation  
 Damno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to harm, condemn  
 Damnum, -i (n): harm, danger, loss  
 Dataria, -ae (f): the Apostolic Dataria [former office of the  
     Roman Curia in charge of minor benefices]  
 Datarius, -ii (m): cardinal-president of the Dataria  
 De (adv): down; (prep + abl): of, from, out of, concerning, on  
     account of, about

- Debeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): must, have to, ought; to owe
- Debilis, -e (adj): disabled, weak
- Debilitas, -atis (f): debility, weakness, infirmity
- Debite (adv): duly, appropriately, fittingly
- Debitor, -oris (m): debtor
- Debitum, -i (n): debt, duty
- Decalogus, -i (m): Decalogue, the Ten Commandments
- Decanatus, -us (m): deanery, deanship
- Decanus, -i (m): dean
- Decedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to depart, give up, resign
- Decem (indecl adj): ten
- Decendium, -ii (n): a period of ten days
- Decennium, -ii (n): decade, period of ten years
- Decens, -entis (adj): decent, proper, becoming, seemly
- Decenter (adv): decently, properly
- Decentia, -ae (f): decency, propriety
- Decerno, -cernere, -crevi, -cretum (3): to decide, determine, judge
- Decessor, -oris (m): predecessor in office
- Decet, decere, decuit (2 impers): it is fitting, it is right,  
it is proper
- Decido, -cidere, -cidi (3): to perish, fail
- Decido, -cidere, -cisi (or -cidi), -cisum (3): to determine,  
settle, decide
- Decima, -ae (f): tithe
- Decimus, -a, -um (adj): tenth
- Decipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to deceive
- Decisio, -onis (f): decision, settlement
- Decisoriu, -a, -um (adj): deciding, decisive
- Declaratio, -onis (f): declaration
- Declaratoriu, -a, -um (adj): declaratory



Declaro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to declare

Declino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to decline, turn aside

Decor,-oris (m): grace, beauty, comeliness

Decoro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to decorate, adorn, beautify

Decorus,-a,-um (adj): suitable, proper, decorous

Decretum,-i (n): decree

Decumbo,-cumbere,-cubui (3): to lie down, recline

Decurro,-currere,-cucurri,-cursum (3): to flow, move through,  
have recourse to

Decursus,-us (m): downward course, descent

Decus,-oris (n): distinction, grace, moral dignity, honor

Dedecet,-decere,-deciuit (2 impers): it is unseemly, unbecoming

Dedecus,-oris (n): disgrace, dishonor, vice

Dedo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to give away, consign, devote

Dedicatio,-onis (f): dedication

Dedico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dedicate

Deduco,-ducere,-duxi,-ductum (3): to conduct, escort, accompany;  
to bring to trial

Deductio,-onis (f): observation, argument, deduction

Defectus,-us (m): lack, defect

Defendo,-fendere,-fendi,-fensum (3): to defend

Defensio,-onis (f): defense

Defensor,-oris (m): defender

Defero,-ferre,-tuli,-latum: to carry, bring, report

Deficio,-ficere,-feci,-fectum (3): to run out, be wanting, fail

Definio,-finire,-finivi,-finitum (3): to define, limit

Definitio,-onis (f): definition

Definitive (adv): definitively, distinctly

Definitivus,-a,-um (adj): definitive

Deformitas,-atis (f): deformity

Defugio, -fugere, -fugi (3): to flee, avoid, escape  
 Defunctus, -a, -um (adj): dead  
 Defungor, -fungi, -functus sum (3 dep + abl): to discharge, perform  
 Defuturus, -a, -um (fut act part of "Desum"): going to be lacking  
 Dego, degere, degi (3): to spend, pass time, live  
 Degradatio, -onis (f): reduction in rank, deprivation of office  
 Degrado, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reduce in rank, deprive of office  
 Deicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to drive out, eject  
 Dein (adv): thereafter, then, thereupon, afterwards  
 Deinceps (adv): after this, from now on  
 Deinde (adv): thereafter, then, thereupon, afterwards  
 Deipara, -ae (f): Mother of God, God-Bearer (Theotokos)  
 Delatio, -onis (f): denuntiation  
 Delectus, -a, -um (adj): chosen, selected  
 Delectus, -us (m): choosing, selection, choice  
 Delegatio, -onis (f): delegation  
 Delego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to delegate  
 Deleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to abolish, terminate, end  
 Deliberate (adv): deliberately  
 Deliberatio, -onis (f): deliberation  
 Deliberativus, -a, -um (adj): deliberative  
 Delibero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to deliberate  
 Delictum, -i (n): offense, delict  
 Deligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, select  
 Delinquo, -nquere, -qui, -ctum (3): to do wrong, offend  
 Demando, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to entrust, commit  
 Deminuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to lessen, diminish  
 Deminutio, -onis (f): decrease, diminution  
 Demo, demere, dempsi, demptum (3): to remove, subtract

Demonstro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to indicate, show, demonstrate

Demortuus, -a, -um (adj): dead

Denum (adv): at length, at last, just, precisely, only, solely,  
in that case only

Denegatio, -onis (f): denial, rejection, refusal

Denego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to deny, reject, refuse

Denique (adv): and then, at last, finally, in short, accordingly

Denuntiatio, -onis (f): announcement, declaration; denunciation

Denuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make an official announcement,  
declare; to give notice to end a trial

Denuo (adv): anew, again, once more

Deordinatio, -onis (f): disorder

Dependeo, -pendere, -pendi (2): to depend on, be subject to,  
be dependent upon

Depereo, -perire, -perii (4): to perish, be lost

Depono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to put down; to deposit;  
to present; to make a deposition,  
give evidence

Depositio, -onis (f): deposition [a statement for use in court];  
degradation, deposition [removal from  
office]

Depositum, -i (n): deposit, security

Deprecor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to pray to

Deprehendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to seize, apprehend, discover,  
come upon

Deputatio, -onis (f): deputation

Deputo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to consider, count as

Derelinquo, -linquere, -liqui, -lictum (3): to abandon, desert

Derido, -ridere, -risi, -risum (2): to laugh at, deride

Derogatorius, -a, -um (adj): derogating, restrictive

Derogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): to repeal a part of a law;  
to restrict a law, derogate

Descendentes, -ium (m or f): descendants

Describo, -scribere, -scripsi, -scriptum (3): to describe

Descriptio,-onis (f): description

Desero,-serere,-serui,-sertum (3): to leave, abandon, desert

Deservio,-ire,-ii,-itum (4): to serve zealously, be devoted to

Desiderium,-ii (n): ardent desire, want

Desidero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to desire greatly

Designatio,-onis (f): designation

Designo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to designate, define

Desino,-sinere,-sii (3): to cease, stop, desist

Desisto,-sistere,-stiti,-stitum (3): to stop, cease, desist

Despectus,-a,-um (adj): despicable, contemptible

Desponso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to betroth

Destinatio,-onis (f): designation

Destino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to designate, define, fix

Destituo,-ere,-i,-tum (3): to leave alone, forsake

Destructio,-onis (f): destruction; refutation

Destruo,-ere,-xi,-ctum (3): to destroy, ruin

Desum, deesse, defui: to be missing, be wanting, be absent,  
be lacking

Desumo,-sumere,-sumpsi,-sumptum (3): to choose, select

Desuper (adv): from above

Detego,-tegere,-texi,-tectum (3): to expose, lay bare, reveal

Detentio,-onis (f): detention, detaining

Detentor,-oris (f): a detainer, one who holds or keeps back

Determinatio,-onis (f): determination

Determino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to determine, fix, settle

Deterreo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to deter, prevent, discourage from

Detineo,-tinere,-tinui,-tentum (2): to detain, delay, engage

Detractio,-onis (f): detraction

Detraho,-here,-xi,-ctum (3): to remove, distort, misrepresent

- Detrectatio, -onis (f): refusal
- Detrecto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to decline, refuse, depreciate
- Detrimentum, -i (n): loss, damage, detriment
- Deturbator, -oris (m): dispossessor, a disturber of property [one who deprives another of property or wrongly takes possession of another's property]
- Deus, -i (m): God
- Devenio, -ire, -i, -tum (4): to reach, arrive at, come to
- Devincio, -cire, -xi, -ctum (4): to bind, obligate
- Devito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to avoid, shun
- Devolutivus, -a, -um (adj): devolving to
- Devolvor, -volvi, -volutus sum (3 dep): to transfer, hand over, fall into, sink back
- Devote (adv): devoutly, faithfully, devotedly
- Devotio, -onis (f): devotion, devotedness
- Devotus, -a, -um (adj): devout
- Devoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to vow, devote
- Diaconalis, -e (adj): diaconal, of or pertaining to the office of deacon
- Diaconatus, -us (m): diaconate
- Diaconia, -ae (f): diaconate
- Diaconus, -i (m): deacon
- Dialogus, -i (m): dialogue
- Diarium, -ii (n): daily allowance; diary, journal
- Diarius, -a, -um (adj): daily
- Dicasterium, -ii (n): dicastery
- Dicatus, -a, -um (adj + dat): dedicated to
- Dicio, -onis (f): jurisdiction, control, authority, dominion
- Dico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to say, relate, state, speak
- Dicto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to say or declare repeatedly, order, prescribe, dictate

- Dictum, -i (n): saying, command
- Didacticus, -a, -um (adj): didactic, of or relating to teaching
- Dies, -ei (m or f): day
- Diffamatio, -onis (f): defamation
- Differo, -ferre, distuli, dilatum: to publish, divulge, put off,  
delay, differ
- Difficilis, -e (adj): difficult
- Difficultas, -atis (f): difficulty, trouble
- Difficulter (adv): with difficulty
- Diffundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusus (3): to pour forth, diffuse
- Diffusio, -onis (f): diffusion, spreading out
- Dignitas, -atis (f): dignity, worthiness, rank
- Dignosco, dignoscere, dignovi (3): to distinguish
- Dignus, -a, -um (adj): worthy, deserving
- Diuidico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to decide, determine by judging
- Dilapido, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to squander
- Dilatio, -onis (f): delaying, deferring
- Dilato, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to extend, broaden
- Dilatorius, -a, -um (adj): dilatory, delaying
- Diligens, -entis (adj): diligent, careful
- Diligenter (adv): diligently, attentively
- Diligentia, -ae (f): diligence, attentiveness
- Diligo, -ligere, -lexi, -lectum (3): to esteem highly, love
- Dilucide (adv): clearly, plainly, evidently, brightly
- Dilucidus, -a, -um (adj): clear, plain, evident, bright
- Dimetior, dimetiri, dimensus sum (4 dep): to measure
- Dimico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight, struggle, contend
- Dimidium, -ii (n): half
- Dimidius, -a, -um (adj): half

dimissio,-onis (f): dismissal, discharge

dimissorialis,-e (adj): dimissorial

dimissorius, -a, -um (adj): dismissorial

pmitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to dismiss, discharge

diocesanus, -a, -um (adj): diocesan

diocesis, -is [or -eos] (f): diocese

Directe (adv): directly

Directio, -onis (f): direction, aiming, uprightness

directivus, -a, -um (adj): directive

director, -oris (m): director

Directorium, -ii (n): directory

dirigo, -rigere, -rexī, -rectum (3): to direct, arrange, set up

Dirimens,-entis (adj): diriment, invalidating

dirimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to separate, divide, interrupt,  
nullify

Discedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to depart from, leave;  
to deviate, disperse

Disceptatio,-onis (f): dispute, debate, discussion

Discepto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to determine, judge, debate,  
discuss, decide

Discerno, -cernere, -crevi, -cretum (3): to separate, discern,  
settle

Discessio,-onis (f): departure, separation of married persons

Discessus, -a, -um (adj): separated, parted from, divided

Discessus, -us (m): separation, departure

Discidium, -ii (n): separation, discord

Disciplina, -ae (f): discipline, habit

Disciplinarius,-e (adj): disciplinary

\* Disco, discere, didici (3): to learn

discrepo,-crepare,-crepui (1): to disagree, vary, differ

Discretio,-onis (f): discrimination, discretion

- Discrimen,-inis (n): distinction, difference, decisive point
- Discussio,-onis (f): discussion, pleading of a case
- Discussio,-cutere,-cussi,-cussum (3): to plead a case
- Disiunctive (adv): separately, disjunctively
- Dismembratio,-onis (f): dismemberment, separation
- Dismembro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dismember, separate
- Disparitas,-atis (f): disparity, difference, inequality
- Dispendium,-ii (n): expense, cost
- Dispensatio,-onis (f): dispensation
- Dispensator,-oris (m): dispenser
- Dispenso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dispense
- Dispergo,-gere,-si,-sum (3): to disperse, distribute, spread
- Dispersio,-onis (f): dispersion, dissipation
- Dispicio,-icere,-exi,-ectum (3): to see clearly, distinguish,  
detect, discern, discover
- Dispono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to arrange, dispose
- Dispositio,-onis (f): arrangement, disposition
- Dispositivus,-a,-um (adj): disposing, arranging
- Disputatio,-onis (f): argument, debate
- Disquisitio,-onis (f): inquiry, investigation
- Disrumpe,-rumpere,-rupi,-ruptum (3): to disrupt, break off, sever
- Dissemino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to disseminate, scatter abroad
- Dissensus,-a,-um (adj): different, in disagreement
- Dissensus,-us (m): dissension, disagreement
- Dissentio,-sentire,-sensi,-sensum (4): to differ, dissent,  
disagree
- Dissero,-ere,-ui,-tum (3): to discuss, examine, argue, treat
- Dissideo,-sidere,-sedi,-sessum (2): to disagree, differ
- Dissidium,-ii (n): disagreement, discord
- Dissimulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to conceal, disguise, keep secret



dissitus, -a, -um (adj): scattered

dissolutio, -onis (f): dissolution

dissolvo, -solvere, -solvi, -solutum (3): to dissolve, release,  
free, break up

distantia, -ae (f): distance

distincte (adv): distinctly, clearly

distinguo, -guere, -xi, -ctum (3): to distinguish, discriminate

disto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be distant, far away

distraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to divide, distract, perplex

distribuo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to divide, distribute

distributio, -onis (f): distribution

distributivus, -a, -um (adj): distributive

districte (adv): resolutely, severely, strictly

districtus, -a, -um (adj): strict, severe

districtus, -us (m): district

ditissimus, -a, -um (adj super): very rich, richest

dito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to enrich

diu (adv): by day, a long while

diurnus, -a, -um (adj): daily, by day, of one day

dius, -a, -um (adj): godlike, divine, noble

diutius (adv comp): for a longer while, longer

diuturnus, -a, -um (adj): of long duration, lasting

diversitas, -atis (f): diversity, difference

diversus, -a, -um (adj): diverse, different

dives, divitis (adj): rich

divido, -videre, -visi, -visum (3): to divide, separate

divinatio, -onis (f): divination, foreseeing

divinitus (adv): divinely, from heaven

divinus, -a, -um (adj): divine

Divisibilis, -e (adj): divisible, able to be divided

Divisio, -onis (f): division, separation

Divitiae, -arum (f pl): riches, wealth

Divitior, -ius (adj comp): wealthier, richer

Divortium, -ii (n): divorce

Divulgatio, -onis (f): publishing

Divulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, divulge

Divus, -a, -um (adj): divine

Do, dare, dedi, datum (1): to give

Doceo, -ere, -ui, -tum (2): to teach

Docilis, -e (adj): docile, obedient

Doctor, -oris (m): teacher

Doctoralis, -e (adj): doctoral

Doctrina, -ae (f): doctrine, teaching

Doctrinalis, -e (adj): doctrinal, of or related to teaching

Documentalis, -e (adj): documentary, by documents

Documentum, -i (n): document, specimen

Dogma, -atis (n): dogma

Dogmatice (adv): dogmatically, doctrinally

Dogmaticus, -a, -um (adj): dogmatic, doctrinal

Doleo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to give pain to, hurt; to be in pain;  
to grieve, be sorry, lament

Dolose (adv): craftily, deceitfully

Dolosus, -a, -um (adj): deceitful

Dolus, -i (m): deceit, deception, fraud, willful wrong

Domesticus, -a, -um (adj): domestic

Domicilium, -ii (n): domicile [place where one intends to stay  
permanently or has stayed for 5 years; 10  
years in the 1917 code]

Dominativus, -a, -um (adj): ruling, governing, dominating

- Dominicus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the lord or master;  
the Lord's
- Dominium, -ii (n): property; right of ownership, rule
- Dominator, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to rule, govern, dominate
- Dominus, -i (m): Lord
- Domus, -us (or -i) (f): house, household
- Donatio, -onis (f): gift, donation
- Donator, -oris (m): donor
- Donec (conj): as long as, until, till at length
- Dono, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give, present, bestow
- Donum, -i (n): gift, present
- Dos, dotis (f): endowment, dowry, talent, characteristic,  
qualification
- Dotatio, -onis (f): endowment
- Doto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to endow
- Dubie (adv): doubtfully
- Dubitatio, -onis (f): doubt, uncertainty
- Dubito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hesitate (+ inf); to doubt,  
question (if positive doubt: num + subj;  
if negative doubt: quin + subj)
- Dubium, -ii (n): doubt, question
- Dubius, -a, -um (adj): doubtful, uncertain, dubious
- Ducenti, -ae, -a (adj): two hundred
- Duco, -ere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead, conduct
- Ductus, -a, -um (adj): led, conducted
- Ductus, -us (m): leadership, guidance, leading
- Duello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to duel
- Duellum, -i (n): duel
- Dulia, -ae (f): Dulia [the cult due to the saints other than the  
Blessed Virgin Mary]
- Dum (conj): while, yet, until

Dummodo (conj): so long as, provided that, if only  
 Dumtaxat (adv): to this extent, so far, in so far, only  
 Duo,-ae,-o (adj): two  
 Duodecim (indecl adj): twelve  
 Duodecimus,-a,-um (adj): twelfth  
 Duodevigesimus,-a,-um (adj): eighteenth  
 Duplex,-icis (adj): twofold, double  
 Duplum,-i (n): double  
 Duratio,-onis (f): duration  
 Duro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to harden, persevere, last, remain,  
 endure  
 Durus,-a,-um (adj): hard, tough  
 Dux, ducis (m or f): leader, guide, commander  
 Dyscolus,-a,-um (adj): disorderly; irritable, of bad temper

-E-

E: see "Ex"  
 Eatenus (adv): so far, so long, hitherto  
 Ebrietas,-atis (f): drunkenness  
 Ecclesia,-ae (f): Church  
 Ecclesialis,-e (adj): ecclesial  
 Ecclesiasticus,-a,-um (adj): ecclesiastical  
 Edico,-cere,-xi,-ctum (3): to publish, make known  
 Edictalis,-e (adj): by edict, according to edict  
 Edictum,-i (n): edict  
 Edisco,-discere,-didici (3): to learn by memory, study  
 Editio,-onis (f): edition, publication  
 Editor,-oris (m): editor, publisher

- Edo, edere, edi, esum (3): to eat, consume
- Edo, edere, edidi, editum (3): to put forth, publish
- Edoceo, -ere, -ui, -tum (2): to teach thoroughly
- Educatio, -onis (f): education, training, rearing
- Educativus, -a, -um (adj): educational, educative
- Educator, -oris (m): educator
- Educo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to educate, train, rear
- Effectus, -us (m): effect
- Effero, efferre, extuli, elatum : to bring forth, publish,  
elevate, raise
- Efficacia, -ae (f): efficacy, efficiency
- Efficacior, -ius (adj comp): more efficacious, more effective,  
more efficient
- Efficaciter (adv): efficaciously, effectively
- Efficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to effect, execute, accomplish
- Effluo, -ere, -xi, (3): to flow out or forth, issue forth
- Effformatio, -onis (f): formation
- Efformo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to form, fashion
- Effugio, -fugere, -fugi, (3): to flee from, escape, shun
- Effundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusus (3): to pour out, spread abroad,  
indulge in, bring forth
- Effusio, -onis (f): outpouring, effusion, shedding; lavishness,  
extravagance
- Egenus, -a, -um (adj): needy
- Egeo, -ere, -ui (2): to need, be needy, be in need of, want
- Ego, mei (pron): I, of me
- Egredior, egredi, egressus sum (3 dep): to go out, go up,  
leave
- Egregie (adv): excellently, eminently, uncommonly well
- Egressus, -a, -um (adj): gone out, left
- Egressus, -us (m): going out, departure, exit, digression

- Eicio, eicere, eieci, electum (3): to eject, expel
- Eiusmodi (adv): of that kind, so, in such a manner
- Elabor, elabi, elapsus sum (3 dep): to slip away, fall out
- Elaboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to work out, elaborate
- Elargior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to give out, distribute,  
bestow
- Electio, -onis (f): election, choice
- Electivus, -a, -um (adj): elective
- Elector, -oris (m): elector, chooser, one who elects
- Eleemosyna, -ae (f): alms
- Elementarius, -a, -um (adj): elementary, rudimentary
- Elementum, -i (n): element, first principle
- Elenchus, -i (m): list; review, refutation
- Elevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to lift up, raise, lighten
- Elicio, -licere, -licui (or -lexi), -lectum (3): to elicit,  
call forth
- Eligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, elect
- Elimino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to eliminate, banish
- Elogium, -ii (n): short saying, sentence, clause
- Eloquentia, -ae (f): eloquence, erudition
- Eluceo, -cere, -xi (2): to shine forth
- Eluo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to wash clean, purify, cleanse
- Emancipatus, -a, -um (adj): emancipated, declared independent
- Emano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to flow out, emanate, become known
- Emendatio, -onis (f): correction, emendation
- Emendo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to correct, free from faults
- Emergo, -gere, -si, -sum (3): to come forth, emerge, get clear
- Emeritum, -i (n): pension
- Emeritus, -a, -um (adj): emeritus, retired, veteran
- Emineo, -ere, -ui (2): to stand out, be prominent

Emissio, -onis (f): emitting, making [religious profession]

Emitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send out, release

Emo, emere, emi, emptum (3): to buy, purchase

Emolumentum, -i (n): gain, profit, advantage

Emphyteusis, -eos (f): emphyteusis [a peculiar form of lease of ecclesiastical goods in which a third party enjoys the right to use the property and becomes owner of its produce either for all time or for a definite period under the condition that he pays annually a certain consideration called a 'Canon']

Emphyteuta, -ae (m or f): lessee in emphyteusis

Emphyteuticus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to emphyteusis

Emptio, -onis (f): buying, purchase

Emptor, -oris (m): buyer, purchaser

Enarro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to explain in detail, expound

Enascor, enasci, enatus sum (3 dep): to spring up, be born

Enim (conj): truly, indeed, in fact; for, because

Enitor, -niti, -nixus sum (3 dep): to strive

Enixe (adv): strenuously, earnestly

Enormiter (adv): irregularly

Enumero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to number, enumerate

Enuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to speak, express, enunciate

Eo (adv): there, to that place

Eo ... quo (adv): the ... the ... (with comparatives); so much ... by how much; to that extent ... in so far as

Eo usque (adv): up to the time, until

Eo, ire, ivi [or ii], itum: to go, proceed

Ephemeris, -idis (f): journal, daybook, diary

Epilepticus, -i (m): one suffering from epilepsy

Epiphania, -ae (f): Epiphany

Episcopalis, -e (adj): episcopal, of or pertaining to the bishop

Episcopatus, -us (m): episcopacy

- Episcopus, -i (m): bishop
- Epistola, -ae (f): letter, epistle
- Epitaphium, -ii (n): funeral oration, eulogy
- Erectio, -onis (f): erection, setting up
- Eremita, -ae (m): hermit
- Eremiticus, -a, -um (adj): eremitical, of a hermit, like a hermit
- Erga (prep + acc): toward, against, over against
- Ergo (adv): therefore, consequently
- Erigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to set up, erect
- Erogatio, -onis (f): paying, distribution
- Erogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to expend, pay out
- Erro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to err, wander
- Erroneus, -a, -um (adj): erroneous, wrong, in error
- Error, -oris (m): error, mistake
- Erudio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to educate, instruct
- Eruditio, -onis (f): instruction, learning, erudition
- Eruo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to root out, draw out, elicit;  
to destroy from the foundation
- Essentia, -ae (f): essence
- Essentialis, -e (adj): essential
- Essentialiter (adv): essentially
- Et: (conj): and, and indeed, and moreover, and also;  
(et ... et) both ... and;  
(adv) also, too, even
- Ethice, -es (f): ethics, moral philosophy
- Etiam (conj): and also, and furthermore, besides, even, by all  
means, still
- Etiamsi (conj): although, even if, albeit
- Etsi (conj): although, even if
- Eucharistia, -ae (f): Eucharist
- Eucharisticus, -a, -um (adj): eucharistic



- Europa, -ae (f): Europe
- Evado, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to escape; to turn out, result
- Evangelicus, -a, -um (adj): evangelical, related to the Gospel
- Evangelium, -ii (n): the Gospel
- Evangelizatio, -onis (f): evangelization, preaching the Gospel
- Evangelizo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to evangelize, preach the Gospel
- Eveho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to carry out, carry forth, proceed,  
raise up
- Evenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come out, come forth,  
happen, result, befall
- Everto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to overturn, upset, overthrow
- Evidens, -entis (adj): apparent, visible, evident, manifest
- Evidenter (adv): evidently, manifestly
- Evigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to awake, be vigilant;  
to elaborate carefully
- Evinco, -vincere, -vici, -victum (3): to vanquish, overcome  
completely, prevail, succeed, evince
- Evito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to shun, avoid
- Evocatio, -onis (f): calling out, calling forth, evocation
- Evolutio, -onis (f): evolution, development, unfolding
- Evolvo, -vere, -vi, -utum (3): to evolve, develop, unfold
- Evulgatio, -onis (f): making known, publication
- Evulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, divulge
- Ex (prep + abl): out of, from, after, since, through, on  
account of, by reason of, according to
- Exacte (adv): exactly, precisely
- Exactio, -onis (f): demanding, collecting, tax
- Examen, -inis (n): examination
- Examinator, -oris (m): examiner
- Examino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to examine, consider, ponder, test
- Exaro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to plough; to carve in wax tablets; to  
set in writing; to print

- Excardinatio, -onis (f): excardination
- Excardino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excardinate
- Excedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to go beyond, exceed, retire,  
depart, yield
- Excello, -cellere, -cellui, -celsum (3): to raise up, elevate,  
excel, distinguish oneself
- Exceptio, -onis (f): exception, restriction
- Exceptionalis, -e (adj): exceptional, out of the ordinary
- Excerpo, -ere, -si, -tum (3): to pick out, take out, excerpt,  
select
- Excessus, -us (m): departure, death, loss of self-possession,  
excess, deviation
- Excido, -cidere, -cidi (3): to fall out, fall from, perish, fail
- Excipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to draw out, except, exclude;  
to make an exception, introduce as an  
exception
- Excito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excite, stimulate, wake, kindle,  
appeal to
- Exclaustratio, -onis (f): exclaustration [indult for remaining  
outside the cloister temporarily]
- Exclaustratus, -a, -um (adj): exclaustrated
- Excludo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to shut out, exclude, cut off,  
remove
- Exclusio, -onis (f): exclusion
- Exclusive (adv): exclusively
- Exclusivus, -a, -um (adj): exclusive
- Excolo, -colere, -colui, -cultum (3): to tend, cultivate, ennoble,  
perfect; to worship
- Excommunicatio, -onis (f): excommunication
- Excommunico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excommunicate
- Excusatio, -onis (f): justification, excuse, indulgence,  
dispensation
- Excuso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excuse, absolve, plead as an  
excuse
- Excussio, -onis (f): shaking down, interrogation, examination

Excutio, -cutere, -cussi, -cussum (3): to search, examine,  
interrogate; to shake

Exemplar, -aris (n): transcript, copy, model, exemplar

Exemplum, -i (n): sample, example, case

Exemptio, -onis (f): exemption

Exeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to go out, leave, depart

Exequiae: see "Exsequiae"

Exequialis: see "Exsequialis"

Exerceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to work at, employ, exercise,  
practice, occupy

Exercitatio, -onis (f): exercise, practice

Exercitium, -ii (n): exercise

Exhaurio, -haurire, -hausi, -haustum (4): to exhaust, empty out,  
bring to an end, remove

Exhibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to exhibit, present, show, deliver

Exhibitio, -onis (f): exhibition, producing, delivering, showing

Exhortatio, -onis (f): exhortation, encouragement

Exhumo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to exhume

Exiguitas, -atis (f): scantiness, scarcity, smallness, shortness

Exigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to demand, require

Exiguus, -a, -um (adj): small, little, short, poor

Eximius, -a, -um (adj): special, exempt, select

Eximo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to take away, banish, deliver,  
release

Exinde (adv): from there, next, then, thereafter

Existimatio, -onis (f): judgment, opinion, esteem, reputation,  
honor

Existimo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to value, estimate, esteem, reckon,  
consider, think

Exitus, -a, -um (adj): gone out, left, departed

Exitus, -us (m): conclusion, outcome, result, exit, departure,  
death

- Exopto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to desire, desire greatly
- Exorcismus, -i (m): exorcism
- Exorcista, -ae (m): exorcist
- Exorcistatus, -us (m): order of exorcist
- Exorcizo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to exorcise
- Exorior, -oriri, -ortus sum (4 dep): to come out, arise, spring up
- Exorno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to equip, furnish, adorn, decorate,  
supply, provide
- Expecto: see "Exspecto"
- Expedio, -ire, -ii (or -ivi), -itum (4): to let loose, free, clear  
for action, prepare, arrange, proceed;  
(impers) it is advantageous, useful,  
expedient
- Expedite (adv): readily, promptly, without difficulty,  
without impediment
- Expeditio, -onis (f): treatment, handling, unfolding, expedition
- Expello, -pellere, -puli, -pulsum (3): to eject, expell, remove
- Expendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to pay out, expend, lay out
- Expensae, -arum (f pl): expenses
- Expensum, -i (n): payment, money paid
- Experientia, -ae (f): trial, proof, experiment, experience
- Experimentum, -i (n): proof, test, trial, experiment, experience
- Exerior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to test, try, experience
- Expers, -ertis (adj): having no part in, free from, without,  
devoid of
- Expeto, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): to long for, seek after, aspire to,  
reach
- Expiatio, -onis (f): expiation, atonement, satisfaction
- Expiatorius, -a, -um (adj): expiatory
- Expio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to expiate, make satisfaction for,  
make atonement for
- Expiro: see "Exspiro"
- Explanatio, -onis (f): explanation

- Explano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to explain, make clear
- Expleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to fill up, complete, finish,  
satisfy, fulfill, discharge
- Explicatio, -onis (f): explication, explanation, exposition
- Explicite (adv): explicitly, plainly
- Explicitus, -a, -um (adj): explicit, plain, clear
- Explico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unfold, set in order, develop,  
set forth, explain
- Exploro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to search out, seek to discover,  
explore, examine, investigate
- Expono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to set forth, expose,  
expound, explain
- Exposco, -poscere, -poposci (3): to beg, request, entreat
- Expositio, -onis (f): setting forth, exposition, narration,  
explanation; Exposition [of the Blessed  
Sacrament]
- Expostulatio, -onis (f): expostulation, complaint
- Expostulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to demand, require, dispute
- Expresse (adv): expressly, clearly, distinctly
- Exprimo, -primere, -pressi, -pressum (3): to express, describe
- Expromo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to disclose, express, state
- Expungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to expunge, cancel, strike out  
remove, blot out
- Exquiro, -rere, -sivi, -situm (3): to seek for, inquire, ask
- Exscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write out, copy
- Exsecratio, -onis (f): desecration, loss of consecration
- Exsecutio, -onis (f): performance, execution, management,  
discussion
- Exsecutivus, -a, -um (adj): executive
- Exsecutor, -oris (m): executor, performer
- Exsecutorius, -a, -um (adj): executive
- Exsequiae, -arum (f pl): funeral, burial
- Exsequialis, -e (adj): funereal, of or belonging to a funeral

Exsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to pursue, follow, perform,  
execute, fulfill

Exsero, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to put forth, reveal, show

Exsilium, -ii (n): exile, place of exile

Exsistentia, -ae (f): existence

Exsistimatio: see "Existimatio"

Exsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3): to exist, be, be visible

Exspecto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to look for, await, expect,  
hope for, anticipate, dread

Exspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to exhale, expire, breath one's last

Exstinctio, -onis (f): extinction, annihilation

Exstinctivus, -a, -um (adj): extinguishing, annihilating

Exstinguo, -guere, -xi, -ctum (3): to put out, extinguish, kill,  
destroy

Exstirpo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to root out, extirpate, eradicate

Exsto, exstare, exstiti: to stand forth, be visible, exist

Exstruo, -ere, -xi, -ctum (3): to build up, raise, erect, construct

Exsul, -is (m or f): an exile, refugee

Exsulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be an exile or refugee, live in  
exile

Exsurgo, -gere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to rise up, stand up

Extendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to stretch out, extend, increase,  
enlarge, lengthen, spread

Extensio, -onis (f): extension

Extensor, -oris (m): one who extends

Exter [or Exterus], -tera, -terum (adj): on the outside, outward,  
external, foreign, strange

Exterior, -ius (adj): exterior, external

Exterius (adv): externally, on the outside

Externus, -a, -um (adj): external, outward

Extinctio: see "Exstinctio"

Extinguo: see "Exstinguo"

Extorqueo, -quere, -si, -tum (2): to extort, twist out, tear away,  
wrench, elicit, extract

Extra: (adv): on the outside, besides, extra;  
(prep + acc) outside of, without, beyond

Extradioecesanus, -a, -um (adj): extradiocesan, outside a diocese

Extraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to draw out, withdraw, extract,  
extricate

Extraiudicialis, -e (adj): extrajudicial

Extraiudicialiter (adv): extrajudicially

Extraneus, -a, -um (adj): external, extraneous, foreign, strange

Extraordinarius, -a, -um (adj): extraordinary

Extra-sacramentalis, -e (adj): extrasacramental

Extremus, -a, -um (adj): extreme, last, utmost

Extrinsecus (adv): from without, on the outside

Extrinsecus, -a, -um (adj): outer, outside, extrinsic, inessential

Extruo: see "Exstruo"

Exuviae, -arum (f pl): mortal remains

-F-

Fabrica, -ae (f): building; a fund [money held for the maintenance  
and decoration of the church building]

Fabricator, -oris (m): producer, builder

Facio, facere, feci, factum (3): to do, perform, produce, make,  
effect, fashion

Facesso, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): to do eagerly, cause,  
bring on, create

Facile (adv): easily, readily, unquestionably, pleasantly

Facilis, -e (adj): easy, pleasant, without difficulty

Factio, -onis (f): faction, party

Factispecies, -ei (f): specific details, distinguishing informa-  
tion, the facts in the case

Factum, -i (n): act, fact

Facultas,-atis (f): faculty, power  
Facultativus,-a,-um (adj): optional  
Falsarius,-ii (m): forger  
Falso (adv): untruly, erroneously, falsely, wrongly  
Falso,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to falsify  
Falsum,-i (n): falsehood  
Falsus,-a,-um (adj): false, spurious, deceptive  
Fama,-ae (f): reputation, repute, common talk, rumor, fame  
Familia,-ae (f): household, family  
Familiaris,-e (adj): familial, familiar, of a family  
Familiaris,-is (m or f): servant  
Familiaritas,-atis (f): familiarity, intimacy  
Famula,-ae, (f): handmaid, female servant  
Famulatus,-us (m): slavery  
Famulus,-i (m): servant, attendant  
Fas (n indecl): divine law, sacred duty, right;  
(Fas est + dat) it is right for,  
lawful for, permitted for  
Fasciculus,-i (m): bundle, packet, issue, fascicle [one  
of the separately published installments  
of a printed work, also "fascicule"]  
Fatalia,-ium (n pl): time limit, deadline; (Fatalia Legis) a  
deadline established in the law  
Fateor, fateri, fassus sum (2 dep): to confess, acknowledge,  
grant, show  
Faveo, favere, favi, fautum (2 + dat): to favor, promote  
Favor,-oris (m): favor, good-will  
Favorabilis,-e (adj): favorable  
Februarius,-a,-um (adj): February  
Pecunditas,-atis (f): fruitfulness  
Pecundus,-a,-um (adj): fruitful, fertile  
Feliciter (adv): happily, fruitfully, auspiciously, successfully



Femina, -ae (f): female, woman

Fenestra, -ae (f): window

Fere (adv): approximately, closely, nearly, almost, quite, just

Feria, -ae (f): day of the week; (pl) feast days, holidays

Ferialis, -e (adj): ferial, weekday

Feriarum, -arum (f): to rest from work, keep a holiday

Fermentatus, -a, -um (adj): loose, soft, spoiled, corrupted,  
fermented

Fermentum, -i (n): yeast, leaven

Fero, ferre, tuli, latum: to bear, carry, bring, produce, yield,  
support, suffer, pass

Ferrum, -i (n): iron

Festivitas, -atis (f): festivity

Festum, -i (n): feast day

Festus, -a, -um (adj): solemn, festal, festive

Fetus, -us (m): fetus, offspring

Fictio, -onis (f): fiction, creation

Fideiubeo, -iubere, -iussi, -iussum (2): to be surety, give surety

Fideiussio, -onis (f): giving surety, being surety

Fidelis, -e (adj): faithful, trusty, reliable, sincere

Fidelitas, -atis (f): faithfulness, fidelity, trustworthiness

Fideliter (adv): faithfully

Fides, -ei (f): faith

Fiducia, -ae (f): trust, confidence, assurance

Fiducialiter (adv): trustingly, in a trusting manner,  
with confidence

Fiduciarie (adv): in the manner of a trust

Fiduciarius, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to a thing held in  
trust

Fidus, -a, -um (adj): trusty, trustworthy, dependable

Filia, -ae (f): daughter

Filialis, -e (adj): filial

Filius, -ii (m): son

Finalis, -e (adj): final

Fingo, fingere, finxi, fictum (3): to form, shape, fashion, make

Finio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to fix, terminate, finish

Finis, -is (m): end, boundary, limit, border; purpose, aim, goal

Finitimus, -a, -um (adj): adjoining, neighboring

Fio, fieri, factus sum (pass of "Facere"): to be made, be done,  
be accomplished, become, come into being,  
happen

Firmitas, -atis (f): firmness, constancy, steadfastness

Firmiter (adv): firmly, steadily, steadfastly

Firmo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strengthen, support, confirm,  
affirm

Firmus, -a, -um (adj): firm, steadfast, constant

Fixus, -a, -um (adj): fixed, fast, immovable

Flagito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to entreat, press earnestly, accuse

Floreo, -ere, -ui (2): to flourish

Foederatio, -onis (f): federation

Foederatus, -a, -um (adj): federated, united, allied

Foedus, -eris (n): covenant, pact

Foenus, -oris (n): interest [proceeds of capital lent], profit

Folium, -ii (n): leaf, sheet of paper

Fons, fontis (m): spring, fountain, source

Foranea, -ae (f): deanery

Foraneus, -a, -um (adj): remote, forane

Fore: see "Futurus, -a, -um"

Forensis, -e (adj): public, forensic

Fores, -ium (f pl): door, gate, entrance

Forma, -ae (f): form

Formalis, -e (adj): formal, having a set form

Formaliter (adv): formally

Formatio, -onis (f): formation, training

Formo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to form, shape, fashion, train,  
compose

Formula, -ae (f): formula, form, rule

Forte (adv): by chance, accidentally, casually, perhaps

Fortis, -e (adj): strong, powerful, brave, resolute, firm

Fortitudo, -inis (f): strength, fortitude

Fortuitus, -a, -um (adj): casual, accidental, chance, fortuitous

Forum, -i (n): forum, court of law, tribunal

Fossor, -oris (m): grave-digger

Foveo, fovere, fovi, foveum (2): to cherish, foster, assist,  
support

Fractio, -onis (f): breaking

Fragilitas, -atis (f): brittleness, fragility

Francus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the Franks

Frango, frangere, fregi, fractum (3): to break, break in pieces

Frater, -tris (m): brother

Fraterne (adv): fraternally

Fraternitas, -atis (f): fraternity, brotherhood

Fraternus, -a, -um (adj): fraternal, brother's

Fraus, fraudis (f): cheating, deceit, fraud

Frequens, -entis (adj): frequent, repeated, common; crowded,  
filled, numerous

Frequentatio, -onis (f): frequency, frequent use; crowding  
together, companionship; dating

Frequenter (adv): often, frequently

Frequentia, -ae (f): numerous attendance, multitude, crowd;  
frequency

Frequento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to visit or resort to frequently;  
to frequent; to date, keep company

- Friabilis, -e (adj): easily broken, brittle, friable
- Frons, frontis (f): forehead, brow
- Fructifer, -era, -erum (adj): fruit-bearing, fruitful
- Fructuose (adv): profitably, advantageously, fruitfully
- Fructuosus, -a, -um (adj): fruitful, profitable, advantageous
- Fructus, -us (m): fruit, proceeds, profit
- Frugifer, -era, -erum (adj): fruit-bearing, fruitful, fertile
- Fruor, frui, fructus sum (3 dep + abl): to enjoy, delight in
- Frustra (adv): in vain, without effect, to no purpose, without reason, uselessly, for nothing,
- Frustror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to deceive, disappoint, frustrate, make useless
- Fuga, -ae (f): flight, escape, avoidance; place of refuge
- Fugio, fugere, fugi, fugitum (3): to flee, take flight, avoid
- Fugitivus, -a, -um (adj): fugitive, runaway
- Fulcio, fulcire, fulsi, fultum (4): to support, secure, sustain, uphold, make steady
- Fulgeo, fulgere, fulsi (2): to flash, glitter, shine; to be conspicuous, be outstanding
- Functio, -onis (f): function
- Fundamentalis, -e (adj): fundamental, basic
- Fundamentum, -i (n): foundation, basis
- Fundatio, -onis (f): foundation, founding
- Fundator, -oris (m): founder
- Funditus (adv): from the foundation, utterly, entirely, totally, completely
- Fundo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to found, lay the foundation, secure, establish
- Fundus, -i (m): piece of land, estate
- Funebria, -ium (n pl): funeral rites
- Funebris, -e (adj): funereal, of or belonging to a funeral
- Funeralis, -e (adj): woeful, deadly

Funero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to bury with funeral rites, inter

Fungibilis,-e (adj): fungible [of such a nature that one unit or portion may be exchanged or substituted by another equivalent unit or part in the discharging of a function, office or obligation; movable goods which may be measured or valued by number, weight or other measure and which are consumed by use, such as food and fuel]

Funus,-eris (n): funeral rites, burial, funeral, corpse

Furiosus,-a,-um (adj): insane, mentally ill; furious, full of rage

Furor,-oris (m): insanity, mental illness

Furtum,-i (n): theft, robbery, trick, artifice

Fusio,-onis (f): fusion, merger

Futilis,-e (adj): vain, worthless, futile

Futurum,-i (n): future

Futurus,-a,-um (fut act part of "Sum"): future, going to be, going to be coming;  
(Futurus esse or Fore) to be going to be

# -G-

Gallia,-ae (f): France

Gaudeo, gaudere, gavisus sum (2 semi-dep): to rejoice, be glad

Gemma,-ae (f): precious stone, jewel, gem

Generalis,-e (adj): general, generic

Generaliter (adv): in general, generally

Generatim (adv): by kinds, by species, by classes, by divisions;  
generally, in general

Generatio,-onis (f): generation, begetting

Genetrix: see "Genitrix"

Genimen,-inis (n): product, fruit, progeny

Genitrix,-icis (f): she who bears, mother

Gens, gentis (f): race, clan, nation, people, foreign nation

Gentilitius,-a,-um (adj): national, tribal

- Genuinitas, -atis (f): innateness, naturalness, genuinity, authenticity
- Genuinus, -a, -um (adj): innate, native, natural, genuine, authentic
- Genus, -eris (n): descent, origin, race, stock, kind, sort, genus
- Germanus, -a, -um (adj): genuine, real, actual, true
- Germen, -inis (n): sprout, bud, germ, seed
- Gero, gerere, gessi, gestum (3): to bear, carry, produce, behave, govern, conduct, wage
- Gestio, -onis (f): management, administration, performance
- Gesto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to carry, carry about, wear, report
- Gloria, -ae (f): glory
- Glorifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to glorify
- Gradatim (adv): step by step, by degrees, gradually
- Gradus, -us (m): step, degree, grade, level
- Graecus, -a, -um (adj): Greek
- Gratia, -ae (f): grace, favor; (abl s "Gratia" + gen) for the sake of, on account of, in favor of
- Gratiosus, -a, -um (adj): beloved, full of favor, full of grace
- Gratis (adv): out of favor, out of kindness, gratuitously
- Gratuito (adv): without profit, gratuitously
- Gratuitus, -a, -um (adj): free, gratuitous, spontaneous, voluntary
- Gravamen, -inis (n): trouble, harm, disadvantage, physical inconvenience
- Gravis, -e (adj): heavy, weighty, grave, profound, serious, severe, great, burdensome
- Gravitas, -atis (f): weight, importance, seriousness, gravity
- Graviter (adv): seriously, gravely, weightily, with dignity
- Gravo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to load, burden, weigh down, oppress
- Gremium, -ii (n): lap
- Gressus, -us (m): step; course, way
- Grex, gregis (m): flock, company, group, crowd

Gubernatio, -onis (f): governance, government, management

Gubernium, -ii (n): government

Gubernare, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to govern, guide, conduct

Gustus, -us (m): taste, flavor

Gymnasium, -ii (n): high-school, college, gymnasium

-H-

Habeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to have, keep, possess, contain;  
to hold, think, consider, believe

Habilis, -e (adj): able, fit, apt, suitable, proper, manageable

Habilitas, -atis (f): aptitude, ability

Habitatio, -onis (f): dwelling, habitation, inhabiting

Habito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to inhabit, dwell; to have  
frequently, have possession of

Habitualis, -e (adj): habitual

Habitualiter (adv): habitually

Habitus, -us (m): condition, state; habit, dress, attire;  
disposition, acquired perfect state

Hactenus (adv): so far, thus far, to this point, to this extent

Haeresis, -is [or -eos] (f): heresy, heretical doctrine [the  
obstinate post-baptismal denial of some  
truth which must be believed with divine  
and catholic faith or an obstinate doubt  
about the same]

Haereticus, -a, -um (adj): heretical

Harmonia, -ae (f): harmony

Haud (adv): not at all, by no means

Haurio, haurire, hausi, haustum (4): to drink, drain, swallow,  
borrow, drink in, derive

Hebdomada, -ae (f): week

Hebdomadarius, -ii (m): hebdomadary [member of a chapter or  
monastic community who is in charge of  
services for the week]

- Hereditarius, -a, -um (adj): inherited, hereditary
- Hereditas, -atis (f): heirship, inheritance
- Heres, -edis (m or f): heir or heiress
- Heroicitas, -atis (f): heroism, heroicity
- Heroicus, -a, -um (adj): heroic
- Herus, -i (m): master of the house or family, master, lord,  
owner, proprietor
- Hibernia, -ae (f): Ireland
- Hic, haec, hoc (demon pron): this one, this thing, the latter;  
(demon adj) this
- Hic [also "Heic"] (adv): here, in this place, herein, on this  
occasion
- Hierarchia, -ae (f): hierarchy
- Hierarchicus, -a, -um (adj): hierarchical
- Hinc (adv): from this place, hence, on this account, hereupon
- Hispania, -ae (f): Spain
- Historia, -ae (f): history, narrative, account, story
- Historicus, -a, -um (adj): historical
- Hollandia, -ae (f): Holland, The Netherlands
- Homicidium, -ii (n): homicide, murder
- Homileticus, -a, -um (adj): homiletic, related to preaching
- Homilia, -ae (f): homily, sermon
- Homo, hominis (m or f): human being, human person, man
- Honestas, -atis (f): decency, honesty, probity, respectability
- Honeste (adv): honorably, decently, becomingly, virtuously
- Honestus, -a, -um (adj): honorable, respectable, noble, decent
- Honor, -oris (m): honor, esteem
- Honorabilis, -e (adj): honorable
- Honorarium, -ii (n): reimbursement, honorarium [a discretionary  
compensation for services rendered]
- Honorarius, -a, -um (adj): honorary



Honorificus, -a, -um (adj): honorable, honorary  
 Honoro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to honor, respect, adorn  
 Hora, -ae (f): hour  
 Horologium, -ii (n): clock, watch, time-piece  
 Hortatio, -onis (f): encouragement, exhortation  
 Hortor, -ari, -atus sum (l dep): to urge strongly, encourage, exhort  
 Hortus, -i (m): garden  
 Hospes, hospitis (m): host; guest  
 Hospitale, -is (n): guest-room  
 Hospitalis, -e (adj): hospitable, pertaining to a guest  
 Hospitium, -ii (n): hospitality, guest-house, inn  
 Hostia, -ae (f): host [altar bread]; victim  
 Hostilis, -e (adj): hostile, inimical  
 Huc (adv): to this place, hither, to this end  
 Hucusque (adv): hitherto, thereupon, thus far, to such an extent  
 Huiusmodi (adv): of this kind, of such a kind, such  
 Humanisticus, -a, -um (adj): humanistic, in the humanities  
 Humanitas, -atis (f): kindness, compassion, courtesy  
 Humanus, -a, -um (adj): human  
 Humilis, -e (adj): humble  
 Humilitas, -atis (f): humility  
 Humo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to inter, bury  
 Hygienicus, -a, -um (adj): hygienic  
 Hyperdulia, -ae (f): Hyperdulia [the special veneration or cult due to the Blessed Virgin Mary]  
 Hypotheca, -ae (f): mortgage, pledge, security

## -I-

- Iam (adv): at present, already, now, just
- Ianua, -ae (f): door, entrance, gateway
- Ianuarius, -a, -um (adj): January
- Ibi (adv): there, in that place, in this; then
- Ibidem (adv): in the same place, in that very place, just there;  
at that very moment
- Icon, -onis (f): image, icon
- Id (n s of "Is"): on that account; (id aetatis, id temporis)  
at that age; (id est) that is
- Idcirco (adv): on that account, for that reason, therefore
- Idem, eadem, idem (adj): the same; (pron) the same one
- Identitas, -atis (f): identity
- Ideo (adv): for that reason, on that account, therefore
- Ideologia, -ae (f): ideology, a body of ideas
- Idioma, -atis (n): idiom, language, peculiarity in language
- Idonee (adv): fitly, fittingly, appropriately, suitably, properly
- Idoneitas, -atis (f): fitness, meetness, suitability, propriety
- Idoneus, -a, -um (adj): apt, suitable, meet, fitting, meet, proper
- Ieiunium, -ii (n): fast, fast day
- Ieiuno, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to fast
- Ieiunus, -a, -um (adj): fasting
- Iesus, -u [acc: Iesum; dat & abl: Iesu] (m): Jesus
- Igitur (adv): then, therefore, accordingly
- Ignarus, -a, -um (adj): ignorant, unknowing, unaware
- Ignis, -is (m): fire
- Ignominiosus, -a, -um (adj): disgraceful, shameful, ignominious
- Ignorantia, -ae (f): ignorance, lack of knowledge
- Ignoro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to be ignorant of, be unacquainted  
with, ignore, disregard

- Ignotus, -a, -um (adj): unknown, obscure, ignoble
- Illa (adv): in that direction, in that way, there
- Illatus, -a, -um (ppp of "Infero"): incurred, inflicted, brought on, brought to bear, occasioned
- Ille, -a, -ud (demon pron): that one, that thing, the former;  
(demon adj) that
- Illegitime (adv): unlawfully, illegitimately
- Illegitimitas, -atis (f): illegitimacy
- Illegitimus, -a, -um (adj): illegitimate, unlawful
- Illicite (adv): unlawfully, illegally
- Illicitus, -a, -um (adj): illicit, unlawful, illegal, forbidden
- Illico (adv): immediately, on the spot, in that very place, there
- Illiteratus, -a, -um (adj): unlettered, illiterate, uneducated
- Illuc (adv): to that place, to that person, to that matter,  
to that point
- Illumino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to enlighten, illuminate
- Illustris, -e (adj): bright, clear, distinguished, illustrious
- Illustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to illustrate, illuminate,  
elucidate, explain, render famous
- Imago, -inis (f): image, statue, picture, likeness
- Imbecilitas, -atis (f): weakness, feebleness, helplessness;  
imbecility
- Imbuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to imbue, initiate, instruct
- Imitatio, -onis (f): imitation
- Imitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to imitate, represent, act like
- Immaculatus, -a, -um (adj): unstained, immaculate, without sin
- Immediate (adv): immediately
- Immediatus, -a, -um (adj): immediate
- Immemorabilis, -e (adj): immemorial; unexpressible, unmention-  
able, indescribable
- Immersio, -onis (f): immersion
- Immineo, -ere, -ui (2): to threaten, impend, be near, aspire to

- Impertio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to communicate, bestow, impart
- Impertitio, -onis (f): imparting [as 'imparting a blessing']
- Impeto, -ere, -ii, -itum (3): to assail, attack
- Impetratio, -onis (f): intercession, obtaining by asking
- Impetrator, -oris (m): one who obtains, one who procures, obtainer
- Impetro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to obtain, procure, bring to pass
- Impetus, -us (m): attack, assault, impetus, violence, vigor,  
force, impulse, ardor
- Impius, -a, -um (adj): impious, wicked, irreverent, without  
reverence, lacking respect
- Implanto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to implant, found, establish
- Implementum, -i (n): implement, instrument, tool, a means which  
fills a need
- Impleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to fill up, complete, implement
- Implexus, -a, -um (adj): complex, complicated, involved
- Implicatio, -onis (f): implication, suggestion, allusion,  
involvement
- Implicite (adv): intricately, confusedly, implicitly, by way of  
inference
- Implicitus, -a, -um (adj): implicit, involved, confused, confounded
- Implico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to involve, implicate, envelop
- Imploro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to invoke, beseech, implore
- Impoenitens, -entis (adj): impenitent, unrepentent
- Impono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to place upon, place over,  
impose
- Importo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring in, import, introduce
- Importunus, -a, -um (adj): unjust, unsuitable, inconvenient,  
distressing
- Impos, -otis (adj + gen): not master of, without control of,  
having no power over
- Impositio, -onis (f): imposition, application
- Impossibilis, -e (adj): impossible
- Impossibilitas, -atis (f): impossibility

Impotentia, -ae (f): impotence

Imprimis [also "In Primis"] (adv): in the first place, chiefly,  
especially, principally

Imprimo, -primere, -pressi, -pressum (3): to imprint, engrave,  
stamp, print

Improbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to disapprove, blame, condemn,  
reject

Imprudenter (adv): inconsiderately, imprudently

Impubes, -eris (adj): youthful, not having attained manhood,  
below the age of puberty

Impugnatio, -onis (f): challenge, attack, assault

Impugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight against, oppose, impugn,  
challenge

Impurus, -a, -um (adj): impure

Imputabilis, -e (adj): imputable

Imputabilitas, -atis (f): imputability

Imputatio, -onis (f): charge

Imputo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to charge, enter into an account,  
impute

In (prep): (+ acc) into, onto, to, towards, against, for,  
with a view to;  
(+ abl) in, on, among, within, during,  
in the course of, in relation to

In Primis: see "Imprimis"

Inadvertentia, -ae (f): inadvertence

Inaequalis, -e (adj): uneven, unequal, unlike

Inamovibilis, -e (adj): irremovable

Inanis, -e (adj): empty, void

Inauro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gild, cover with gold

Incapax, -acis (adj): incapable

Incardinatio, -onis (f): incardination [canonical inscription of  
a cleric into a particular church, personal  
prelature, institute of consecrated life or  
society endowed with this faculty]

Incardino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to incardinate

- Incassum (adv): in vain, uselessly, to no purpose
- Incedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to advance, go, move forward
- Incendium,-ii (n): fire, conflagration
- Inceptum,-i (n): undertaking, endeavor, initiative
- Incertus,-a,-um (adj): uncertain, doubtful, dubious, vague,  
undecided, hesitating, irresolute
- Incestum,-i (n): incest
- Inchoo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to begin, commence
- Incidens,-entis (adj): incidental
- Incidenter (adv): incidentally, as incidental
- Incido,-cidere,-cidi,-cisum (3): to carve, engrave, inscribe
- Incipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum (3): to begin, take in hand,  
commence
- Includo,-cludere,-clusi,-clusum (3): to enclose, obstruct,  
include
- Inclusive (adv): inclusively
- Incola,-ae (m or f): resident, [a person in the place of his or  
her domicile], inhabitant
- Incolumitas,-atis (f): preservation, defense, safety
- Incolumnis,-e (adj): safe, uninjured, unharmed
- Incommodum,-i (n): inconvenience, trouble, disadvantage
- Incommodus,-a,-um (adj): inconvenient, unsuitable, unfit, dis-  
agreeable
- Incompatibilis,-e (adj): incompatible
- Incompetens,-entis (adj): insufficient, incompetent
- Incompetentia,-ae (f): incompetence, insufficiency
- Inconsultus,-a,-um (adj): unadvised, not consulted, without  
asking advice; imprudent, indiscreet,  
inconsiderate
- Inconsummatio,-onis (f): non-consummation
- Incontinentia,-ae (f): incontinence
- Incorporalis,-e (adj): bodiless, incorporeal

- Incorporatio, -onis (f): incorporation
- Incorporo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to incorporate
- Incorrigibilis, -e (adj): incorrigible
- Incorrigibilitas, -atis (f): incorrigibility
- Incrementum, -i (n): increase, increment, augmentation
- Increpo, -are, -ui [or -avi], -itum [or -atum] (1): to make  
a noise; to chide, rebuke, accuse
- Inculpabilis, -e (adj): blameless, inculpable
- Incumbo, -cumbere, -cubui, -cubitum (3): to press upon, apply  
oneself to, be inclined to
- Incuria, -ae (f): carelessness, negligence, neglect
- Incurro, -currere, -curri [or -cucurri], -cursum (3): to incur,  
commit a fault, run against
- Incuto, -cutere, -cussi, -cussum (3): to strike against, inflict,  
impose
- Inde (adv): from there, thence; from that time on, thereafter
- Indecorus, -a, -um (adj): unbecoming, shameful, indecorous
- Indefesse (adv): untiringly, indefatigably, tirelessly
- Indefinitus, -a, -um (adj): indefinite, unspecified
- Indelebilis, -e (adj): indelible, imperishable, permanent,  
enduring
- Indemnis, -e (adj): protected, uninjured, exempt from liability
- Indemnitas, -atis (f): security from loss or damage, indemnity,  
payment for losses or expenses, indemnification
- Independens, -entis (adj): independent
- Independenter (adv): independently
- Indeterminatus, -a, -um (adj): undefined, indeterminate
- Index, -icis (m): proof, indication, mark, table, list, pointer
- Indicatio, -onis (f): indication, direction, reference
- Indico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to show, declare, indicate, give  
evidence about
- Indico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to declare publicly, announce,  
proclaim

- Indicium, -ii (n): indication, information, evidence, sign  
disclosure
- Indifferens, -entis (adj): indifferent, disinterested
- Indifferentismus, -i (m): indifferentism
- Indigena, -ae (m or f): native
- Indigeo, -ere, -ui (2 + gen): to need, want, require; to lack
- Indignus, -a, -um (adj): unworthy, undeserving
- Indirecte (adv): indirectly
- Indirectus, -a, -um (adj): indirect
- Indissolubilitas, -atis (f): indissolubility
- Individualis, -e (adj): individual
- Individuus, -a, -um (adj): undivisible, inseparable, individual
- Indivisus, -a, -um (adj): undivided
- Indoles, -is (f): native quality, talents, nature, character,  
natural disposition
- Indubitanter (adv): undoubtedly
- Indubius, -a, -um (adj): certain, undoubted
- Induciae, -arum (f pl): truce, armistice, a period of time in  
which to make a response
- Induco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to bring into, introduce,  
establish
- Indulgentia, -ae (f): indulgence, tenderness
- Indulgeo, -gere, -si, -tum (2): to concede, grant, allow, bestow  
as a favor
- Indultarius, -ii (m): a person possessing an indult
- Indultum, -i (n): indult, permission, concession, favor
- Induo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to put on, cover, assume, engage in
- Industria, -ae (f): industry, diligence
- Ineditus, -a, -um (adj): not made known, unpublished
- Inefficaciter (adv): ineffectively, in vain
- Inefficax, -acis (adj): ineffective, vain, inefficient



- Ineo,-ire,-ii,-itum: to go in, come in, enter, enter upon, begin
- Ineptitudo,-inis (f): absurdity, foolishness
- Ineptus,-a,-um (adj): unsuited, out of place, inept, foolish, silly, awkward
- Infallibilitas,-atis (f): infallibility
- Infallibiliter (adv): infallibly, by an exercise of infallibility
- Infamia,-ae (f): ill fame, ill reputation, bad report, disgrace, infamy
- Infamis,-e (adj): infamous, disreputable, spoken of poorly
- Infans,-ntis (m or f): infant [a person who has not completed the seventh birthday]
- Infantia,-ae (f): infancy
- Infantilis,-e (adj): infantile, of or belonging to little children
- Infectus,-a,-um (adj): undone, unfinished; impossible
- Infectus,-a,-um (ppp of "Inficio"): spoiled, corrupted, infected, tainted
- Inferior,-ius (comp of "Inferus"): lower
- Infero, inferre, intuli, illatum: to bring forward, occasion, inflict, bring about
- Infidelis,-e (adj): unfaithful
- Infidelitas,-atis (f): infidelity, unfaithfulness
- Infirmetas,-atis (f): weakness, sickness
- Infirmus,-a,-um (adj): weak, feeble, sick
- Infligo,-igere,-ixi,-ictum (3): to strike against, inflict, impose upon, afflict
- Influxus,-us (m): flowing in, influence, impact
- Informatio,-onis (f): information, explanation
- Informativus,-a,-um (adj): informative
- Informo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to shape, form, mold, inform, instruct, educate, train

Infra: (prep + acc): below, under, beneath; (of time) later than;  
(adv) below, underneath, down south, on  
the other side

Infundo,-fundere,-fudi,-fusum (3): to pour into, infuse, impart,  
administer to

Infusio,-onis (f): pouring in, pouring on, infusion

Ingenium,-ii (n): innate or natural quality, nature, character,  
abilities, genius

Ingens,-ntis (adj): enormous, great, remarkable

Ingero,-gerere,-gessi,-gestum (3): to put into, put in or upon,  
pour forth, execute

Ingratus,-a,-um (adj): unpleasant, disagreeable, ungrateful

Ingredior,-gredi,-gressus sum (3 dep): to enter, engage in, begin

Ingressus,-us (m): an entering, entrance, inroad

Inhabilis,-e (adj): unfit, unable, incapable of acting

Inhabilitas,-atis (f): disqualification, incapacity

Inhabilito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to incapacitate, disqualify,  
inhabilitate, prevent from acting

Inhabito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to inhabit, dwell in

Inhaereo,-haerere,-haesi,-haesum (2): to cling to, inhere in

Inhibeo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to hold back, restrain, inhibit

Inhibitio,-onis (f): inhibition, restraining, backing up

Inibi (adv): there, in that place, near at hand, in that matter

Inicio,-icere,-iēcī,-iectum (3): to throw in, cast into, inject;  
to cause, inspire, occasion

Inimicus,-a,-um (adj): unfriendly, hostile, inimical

Inimicus,-i [-a,-ae] (m or f): personal enemy, foe

Initialis,-e (adj): initial, beginning

Initiatio,-onis (f): initiation

Initio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to begin, originate, initiate

Initium,-ii (n): beginning, start, top [of a page]

Iniungo,-ngere,-nxi,-nctum (3): to join into, inflict, charge,  
enjoin

- Iniuratus, -a, -um (adj): unsworn, having taken no oath
- Iniuria, -ae (f): injury, wrong, harm
- Iniuriosus, -a, -um (adj): injurious, wrongful, unjust
- Iniuste (adv): wrongfully, unjustly, unfairly
- Iniustitia, -ae (f): injustice
- Iniustus, -a, -um (adj): unjust, wrongful, unreasonable
- Innitor, -iti, -ixus [or -isus] sum (3 dep): to lean upon, be supported by, be based on
- Innocens, -entis (adj): harmless, blameless, innocent
- Innocentia, -ae (f): innocence, uprightness, integrity
- Innodo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fasten with a knot, be bound by, labor under, be under (as "under an excommunication"), implicate
- Innominatus, -a, -um (adj): unnamed
- Innotesco, -tescere, -tui (3): to become known, become noted
- Innovatio, -onis (f): alteration, innovation
- Innovo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to alter, renew
- Inoboediens [also "Inobediens"], -ntis (adj): disobedient
- Inoboedientia [also "Inobedientia"], -ae (f): disobedience
- Inobservantia, -ae (f): non-observance
- Inolitus, -a, -um (adj): implanted, rooted
- Inopia, -ae (f): want, lack, scarcity, need, indigence
- Inopportunus, -a, -um (adj): unfitting, inopportune, ill-timed
- Inquietus, -a, -um (adj): restless, unquiet
- Inquiro, -quirere, -quisivi, -quisitum (3): to seek after, search for, inquire
- Inquisitio, -onis (f): investigation, inquiry
- Inquisitor, -oris (m): investigator, examiner
- Insanabilis, -e (adj): incurable, without remedy, irremediable
- Insania, -ae (f): mental illness, insanity
- Insanio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to rage, be of unsound mind, be mad, be insane

- Insanus, -a, -um (adj): insane, mentally ill
- Inscius, -a, -um (adj): not knowing, ignorant
- Inscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write in, inscribe
- Inscriptio, -onis (f): record, inscription, title
- Insero, -serere, -sevi, -situm (3): to graft in, implant, insert
- Inservio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to be devoted, serve, attend to
- Insigne, -is (n): mark, sign, insignia, uniform
- Insignis, -e (adj): remarkable, noted, distinguished
- Insignitus, -a, -um (adj): marked, clear, plain
- Insimul (adv and conj): both, at the same time, at once, together
- Insisto, -sistere, -stiti (3): to set foot in, strive for,  
apply oneself to
- Insolitus, -a, -um (adj): unaccustomed, unusual
- Insordesco, -descere, -dui (3): to become dirty, become stained
- Inspectio, -onis (f): looking into, inspection
- Inspicio, -icere, -exi, -ectum (3): to look into, inspect, examine
- Instantia, -ae (f): instance [stage of a trial beginning with the  
citation or with appeal - in second and  
third instance - and ending generally with  
a definitive sentence]; insistence,  
vehemence, presence
- Instar (n indecl): image, appearance, resemblance, likeness, kind
- Instauro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renew, restore
- Instituto, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to fix, set, establish, arrange,  
prepare, provide, undertake, teach,  
instruct, train
- Institutio, -onis (f): instruction, education, training
- Institutor, -oris (m): founder, teacher, instructor
- Institutum, -i (n): institution, institute, mode of life
- Insto, -stare, -stiti, -statum (1): to stand in; to threaten,  
insist, solicit
- Instructio, -onis (f): preparation, instruction, training
- Instructor, -oris (m): auditor, instructor [one who prepares the  
acts of a case]

- Instrumentum, -i (n): implement, instrument, means, document
- Instruo, -uere, -uxi, -uctum (3): to build, prepare, teach
- Insufficiens, -ntis (adj): insufficient
- Insufficiencia, -ae (f): insufficiency
- Insula, -ae (f): island, isle
- Insum, inesse, infui (+ dat or "In" + abl): to be in, be on, be implied in, be contained in, belong to
- Insuper (adv): above, moreover, besides, in addition, on the top;  
(prep + acc) above, over, over and above;  
(prep + abl) in addition to, besides
- Intactus, -a, -um (adj): intact, uninjured, untouched, untried
- Integer, -gra, -grum (adj): whole, entire, complete, untouched, unharmed
- Integre (adv): wholly, entirely
- Integritas, -atis (f): integrity, innocence, completeness
- Intellectualis, -e (adj): intellectual, relating to the intellect
- Intellectus, -us (m): understanding, comprehension, intellect
- Intellegentia, -ae (f): understanding, knowledge, perception, intelligence, judgment
- Intellego, -egere, -exi, -ectum (3): to perceive, understand, comprehend, grasp, distinguish
- Intendo, -dere, -di, -tum [or -sum] (3): extend, aim at, intend, try to prove, propose
- Intentio, -onis (f): intention, purpose
- Inter (adv): in the midst, in between; (prep + acc) between, among, amidst; (with time) during, within, in the course of
- Intercedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): go between, come between, intervene, involve, intercede
- Intercessio, -onis (f): intercession
- Intercludo, -cludere, -clusi, -clusum (3): to shut off, block, hinder
- Interdico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to remark, interpose, interdict, prohibit, forbid, outlaw
- Interdictum, -i (n): interdict

- Interdioecesanus, -a, -um (adj): interdiocesan
- Interdum (adv): sometimes, occasionally, now and then
- Interea (adv): meanwhile, in the meantime, in the interim; anyhow, nevertheless
- Intereo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to be done for, be lost, perish, die, become extinct, go to ruin
- Intericio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to put between, interject, interpose, mingle
- Interim (adv): meanwhile, in the meantime, for the time being, for the moment; sometimes, however, anyhow
- Interior, -ius (adj): inner, interior
- Interitus, -a, -um (adj): perished, destroyed
- Interius (adv): more inwardly, within, on the inside; closely
- Interlocutorius, -a, -um (adj): interrupting, interlocutory
- Interloquor, -loqui, -locutus sum (3 dep): to interrupt
- Intermissio, -onis (f): interruption, break, intermission, cessation
- Intermitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to leave a space between, interrupt, suspend, break off, pause, stop, allow [time] to pass
- Internationalis, -e (adj): international
- Internuntius, -ii (m): internuncio [representative of the Holy Father who serves in several countries simultaneously]
- Internus, -a, -um (adj): inward, internal
- Interpellatio, -onis (f): interpellation, formal questioning; interruption, hinderance
- Interpello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to intercede; to interrogate; to disturb, annoy
- Interpolatio, -onis (f): a false alteration, insertion of false material, interpolation
- Interpolo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to polish; to give a new form, falsify, corrupt, interpolate
- Interpono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to put among, interpose, insert
- Interpositio, -onis (f): insertion, introduction, bringing-forward

- Interpres,-etis (m or f): interpreter, translator, mediator
- Interpretatio,-onis (f): interpretation, translation
- Interpretor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): interpret, translate
- Interrogatio,-onis (f): questioning, examination, interrogation
- Interrogatorium,-ii (n): questionnaire [a list of formal questions for gathering testimony in trials and causes of saints]
- Interrogo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to ask, question, interrogate
- Interrumpo,-rumpere,-rupi,-ruptum (3): to break apart, interrupt, break up
- Interruptio,-onis (f): interruption
- Interstitium,-ii (n): interstice, interval, short time in-between
- Intersum,-esse,-fui: to be between, lie between; to differ; (+ dat or "In" + abl) to be present at, take part in, attend; (impers use with gen of the person or abl f of possess adj) it makes a difference to, it concerns, it interests, it is of importance to
- Intervallum,-i (n): interval, pause, intermission, break
- Intervenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to come between, intervene, happen, occur, interfere with
- Interventus,-us (m): intervention, occurrence, intrusion
- Intestinus,-a,-um (adj): internal, inward
- Intimatio,-onis (f): notice, intimation, announcement, communication
- Intime (adv, comp:"Intimius"): intimately, closely, profoundly
- Intimitas,-atis (f): privacy, intimacy
- Intimo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to tell, make known, intimate, announce
- Intimus,-a,-um (adj): innermost, most intimate, most profound, most secret, close
- Intra (adv): within, inside, inwardly, on the inside; (prep + acc) within, during, within the space of
- Intrinsece (adv): inwardly, inside, intrinsically
- Introduco,-ducere,-duxi,-ductum (3): to bring in, introduce

- Introductio,-onis (f): introduction
- Introductorius,-a,-um (adj): introductory
- Intromitto,-mittere,-misi,-missum (3): to send in, cause to enter, introduce
- Intuitus,-us (m): interest, view, purpose, consideration [only found in the abl s in the code, as "in view of" ... "in consideration of" + gen]
- Intus (adv): within, inside
- Inutilis,-e (adj): useless, impractical, injurious
- Inutiliter (adv): uselessly, unprofitably
- Invalide (adv): invalidly
- Invaliditas,-atis (f): invalidity
- Invalidus,-a,-um (adj): invalid
- Invenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to find, find out, discover, meet with, invent
- Inventarium,-ii (n): list, inventory
- Inverto,-tere,-ti,-sum (3): to turn upside down, reverse, invert, change
- Investigatio,-onis (f): inquiry, investigation
- Investigator,-oris (m): investigator, examiner
- Investigo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to search after, investigate
- Invicem (adv): by turns, in turn, alternately; each other, one another
- Invigilo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to watch, pay attention to
- Inviolabilis,-e (adj): inviolable, unassailable, imperishable
- Inviso,-ere,-i,-um (3): to visit, inspect, look after, look into
- Invitatio,-onis (f): invitation; challenge
- Invito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to invite, summon, attract, ask
- Invitus,-a,-um (adj): unwilling, reluctant
- Invocatio,-onis (f): invocation
- Invocativus,-a,-um (adj): invoking, imploring
- Invoco,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call upon, invoke



Involuntarius, -a, -um (adj): involuntary

Ioseph (m indecl): Joseph

Ipse, ipsa, ipsum (demon pron or adj): self, in person, he  
himself, she herself, it itself; the very

Iri (preceded by n s nom of ppp to form fut pass inf):  
to be going to be ... [as "Educatum iri"]

Irregularis, -e (adj): irregular

Irregularitas, -atis (f): irregularity [perpetual impediment to  
receiving orders or to exercising orders]

Irreparabilis, -e (adj): irreparable, irrecoverable, that cannot  
be restored

Irrepto, -ere, -si, -tum (3): to creep in, sneak in

Irretio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to catch in a net, ensnare, trap,  
embarrass; to punish

Irreverentia, -ae (f): irreverence, disrespect

Irrevocabilis, -e (adj): irrevocable

Irrevocabiliter (adv): irrevocably

Irritabilis, -e (adj): irritable, easily roused

Irritatio, -onis (f): annulment

Irrito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to annul, nullify, invalidate

Irritus, -a, -um (adj): invalid, void

Irrogatio, -onis (f): imposition, infliction

Irrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to inflict, impose

Is, ea, id (demon pron and adj): he, she, it; this, that  
[person or thing]

Iste, ista, istud (demon pron or adj): that one, that near you;  
this, that, the very, that despicable

Istiusmodi (adv): of that kind, such

Ita (adv): in this manner, thus, so

Italia, -ae (f): Italy

Itaque (conj): and so, and thus, and accordingly

Item (adv): just so, likewise, also, further

Iter, itineris (n): path, walk, way, journey, route, method

Iteratio, -onis (f): repetition  
 Iterato (adv): once more, again  
 Itero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to repeat, do a second time  
 Iterum (adv): a second time, again, once more, once again  
 Itineror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to travel  
 Iubeo, iubere, iussi, iussum (2): to bid, tell, command, order,  
 decree, enact  
 Iubilaeum, -i (n): jubilee, jubilee year  
 Iubilatio, -onis (f): retirement  
 Iubilatus, -a, -um (adj): retired  
 Iudex, -icis (m): judge  
 Iudicialis, -e (adj): judicial  
 Iudicialiter (adv): judicially  
 Iudiciarius, -a, -um (adj): judiciary  
 Iudicium, -ii (n): judgment, ecclesiastical trial  
 Iudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to judge, examine, declare, sentence;  
 to form an opinion, conclude, think  
 Iugis, -e (adj): perpetual, continuous, joined together  
 Iugiter (adv): continually, perpetually, instantly  
 Iungo, iungere, iunxi, iunctum (3): to join, unite, connect  
 Iunior, -oris (comp adj of "Iuvenis"): younger, rather young  
 Iuramentum, -i (n): oath  
 Iurgium, -ii (n): quarrel, contention, dispute  
 Iuridice (adv): juridically  
 Iuridicus, -a, -um (adj): juridical, judiciary  
 Iurisdictio, -onis (f): jurisdiction  
 Iurisdictionalis, -e (adj): jurisdictional  
 Iurisperitus, -i (m): legal expert, an expert in the law  
 Iurisprudentia, -ae (f): jurisprudence  
 Iuro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to swear, take an oath

Ius, iuris (n): right, law

Ius, iuris (n): broth, soup

Iusiurandum, iurisiurandi (n): oath

Iuspatronatus, iurispatronatus (n): the right of patronage  
 [The term refers to certain rights given to people of means over the church or benefice they had founded or endowed. The 1917 Code abolished the right of patronage but respected it wherever it had already been acquired.]

Iussu (abl s of "Iussus"): by decree, by order

Iuste (adv): rightly, justly, equitably

Iustitia, -ae (f): justice, fairness [Ars aequi et boni]

Iustus, -a, -um (adj): just, righteous

Iuvamen, -inis (n): assistance

Iuvenis, -e (adj): young

Iuventus, -utis (f): youth

Iuvo, iuvare, iuvi, iutum (3): to help, aid, assist, support;  
 (impers + inf or acc + inf as subj) it  
 pleases, it gratifies

Iuxta (adv): near together, close by, near, alike;  
 (prep + acc) near to, next to, close to,  
 immediately after, according to

-L-

Labes, -is (f): stain, blemish, defect

Labor, labi, lapsus sum (3 dep): to slip, glide, fall, escape;  
 (of time) elapse, pass, slip by

Labor, -oris (m): labor, work

Laboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to labor, take pains, exert one's  
 self

Lacticinium, -ii (n): food prepared with milk

Laedo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to wound, harm, damage, violate

Laesio, -onis (f): injury, lesion, attack

- Laetitia, -ae (f): joy
- Laicalis, -e (adj): lay
- Laicus, -a, -um (adj): lay
- Laicus, -i (m): lay person, a member of the laity
- Lampas, -adis (f): light, torch, lamp
- Lapideus, -a, -um (adj): of stone, lapidary
- Lapis, -idis (m): stone
- Lapsus, -a, -um (adj): fallen
- Lapsus, -us (m): fall; (of time): passage, lapse
- Largior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to donate, bestow, grant
- Largitio, -onis (f): donation, generosity; bribery
- Lascivus, -a, -um (adj): lewd, lustful, licentious, impudent
- Late (adv): broadly, widely, extensively
- Latere (adv): at the side, on the flank
- Latine (adv): in Latin, in the Latin tongue
- Latinus, -a, -um (adj): Latin
- Lator, -oris (m): bearer, proposer [of a law]
- Latria, -ae (f): Latria [the cult due to the Blessed Trinity, to each of the three Persons, to our Lord under the Sacramental Species]
- Latus, -a, -um (adj): broad, wide; [also ppp of "Fero"]
- Laudabilis, -e (adj): praiseworthy, laudable
- Laudabiliter (adv): laudably, in a praiseworthy manner
- Laudatio, -onis (f): praise, commendation; testimony by a character witness
- Laudo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to praise, commend
- Laurea, -ae (f): doctorate; laurel crown, triumph, victory
- Laus, laudis (f): praise
- Lavacrum, -i (n): washing, bath
- Lavo, -are, -avi, lautum [or lavatum] (1): to wash, bathe, wet, drench, wash away

- Lectio,-onis (f): reading, lecture, class
- Lector,-oris (m): reader, lector, one in the ministry of  
lectorate
- Lectoratus,-us (m): lectorate, the ministry of lector
- Legalis,-e (adj): legal, according to the law
- Legatio,-onis (f): legation, office of an ambassador
- Legatum,-i (n): bequest, legacy
- Legatus,-i (m): legate
- Legislatio,-onis (f): legislation, lawmaking
- Legislativus,-a,-um (adj): legislative
- Legislator,-oris (m): lawmaker, legislator
- Legitimatio,-onis (f): legitimation [as of illegitimate children]
- Legitime (adv): legitimately, legally, lawfully
- Legitimitas,-atis (f): legitimacy [as of births]
- Legitimo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to legitimate, make legitimate
- Legitimus,-a,-um (adj): legitimate
- Lego,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to commission, send on a public  
mission, dispatch; to delegate;  
to bequeath, will; to entrust
- Lego, legere, legi, lectum (3): to gather, collect; read
- Lenitas,-atis (f): mildness, tenderness
- Lenocinium,-ii (n): pandering, pimping, traffic in vice,  
allurement
- Lethargus,-a,-um (adj): drowsy, lethargic
- Levis,-e (adj): light in weight, not heavy, slight, trivial
- Levitas,-atis (f): lightness, fickleness, levity, shallowness
- Levo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to lift up, raise, take away, lighten
- Lex, legis (f): law
- Libella,-ae (f): small sum of money, cent
- Libellus,-i (m): written accusation, written complaint, bill of  
complaint; magazine

Libenter (adv): willingly, cheerfully, gladly  
 Liber, -era, -erum (adj): free  
 Liber, -bri (m): book  
 Liberalitas, -atis (f): generosity, liberality  
 Liberatio, -onis (f): liberation, release, acquittal, discharge  
 Libere (adv): freely  
 Liberi, -orum (m pl): children  
 Libero, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to free, liberate, acquit, discharge  
 Libertas, -atis (f): freedom, liberty  
 Libido, -dinis (f): passion, sexual desire, lust  
 Libo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to pour out, offer, consecrate, extract  
 Liceitas, -atis (f): liceity, being licit or legal  
 Licentia, -ae (f): [jur] permission; [academic] licentiate  
 Licentiatus, -a, -um (adj): having a licentiate, of or pertaining  
 to the licentiate degree  
 Liceo, -cere, -cui, -citum (2): to be valued, esteemed; to cost,  
 be for sale  
 Licet (conj + subj): although  
 Licet, -cere, -cuit, -citum est (2 impers): it is lawful, it is  
 allowed  
 Licitatio, -onis (f): auction, bidding  
 Licite (adv): rightfully, lawfully, licitly  
 Licitus, -a, -um (adj): licit, lawful, according to the law  
 Ligamen, -minis (n): bond  
 Lignum, -i (n): wood  
 Ligo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to tie, bind together; oblige, bind  
 Limen, liminis (n): threshold, lintel; start, outset  
 Limes, limitis (m): boundary, limit  
 Limitatio, -onis (f): limitation, determination  
 Limito, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to bound, limit

- Linea, -ae (f): line, thread
- Lingua, -ae (f): tongue, language
- Linio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): anoint, smear
- Liqueo, -ere, -qui [or licui] (2): to be clear, be apparent
- Liquido (adv): clearly, plainly
- Lis, litis (f): complaint, lawsuit, litigation, disputed issue
- Litania, -ae (f): litany
- Litigator, -oris (m): litigant, party in a lawsuit
- Litigiosus, -a, -um (adj): contested, claimed, disputed
- Litigo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to sue at law, litigate
- Lito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to offer [the Mass], to offer acceptable sacrifice
- Litterae, -arum (f pl): letter, epistle, document, literature, learning
- Litterarius, -a, -um (adj): literary, of or pertaining to learning
- Liturgia, -ae (f): liturgy
- Liturgicus, -a, -um (adj): liturgical
- Localis, -e (adj): local, belonging to a place
- Locatio, -onis (f): renting, contracting, leasing
- Loco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to rent, lease
- Locus, -i (m): coffin; a little place
- Locus, -i (m): place; Loci, -orum (m pl): passages, texts, citations; Loca, -orum (n pl): places
- Logicus, -a, -um (adj): logical, reasonable
- Longe (adv): long, in length, at a distance, far, a long way off
- Longinquum (adv): a long way off, far away
- Longus, -a, -um (adj): long
- Loquor, loqui, locutus sum (3 dep): to speak, talk, say
- Lotio, -onis (f): washing
- Lubitus, -a, -um (adj): pleasing

Luceo, -cere, -xi (2): to shine  
 Lucidus, -a, -um (adj): clear, bright, shining  
 Lucrifio, -fierī, -factus sum (3 pass of "Lucrifacere"): to be  
 gained, be won, be acquired  
 Lucror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to gain, make as profit  
 Lucrum, -i (n): profit, gain, avarice  
 Luctuosus, -a, -um (adj): sorrowful, sad, mournful  
 Luctus, -us (m): sorrow, mourning, grief, distress  
 Ludibrium, -ii (n): mockery  
 Ludus, -i (m): play, game, fun, diversion, sport, pastime  
 Lumen, luminis (n): light  
 Luna melis, lunae melis (f): honeymoon  
 Luo, luere, lui (3): to loose, set free; to pay [a penalty]  
 Lustralis, -e (adj): purifying from guilt, lustral  
 Lustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to purify; to illuminate, make  
 bright, light up; to consider, review,  
 examine, check [with the eyes]  
 Lux, lucis (f): light  
 Luxus, -us (m): luxury, wealth, extravagance, excess  
 Lyceum, -i (n): high school, college

-M-

Machina, -ae (f): machine, device  
 Machinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to contrive, plot  
 Macula, -ae (f): stain  
 Magia, -ae (f): magic, sorcery  
 Magis (adv): more, in a higher degree, more completely, to a  
 greater extent, rather  
 Magister, -tri (m): master [as of novices]; professor, teacher  
 Magisterium, -ii (n): magisterium



- Magistratus, -us (m): magistracy, civil office; magistrate
- Magnetophonicus, -a, -um (adj): tape-recording
- Magnetophonium, -ii (n): tape recorder
- Magnopere (adv): greatly, strongly, earnestly
- Magnus, -a, -um (adj): great, large
- Maior, -oris (m or f): adult, one who has reached majority [In 1917 Code: upon completion of the twenty-first birthday; in 1983 Code: upon completion of the eighteenth birthday]
- Maior, maius (adj - comp of "Magnus"): greater, larger, major
- Maioritas, -atis (f): majority
- Male (adv): badly, ill, wrongly
- Malitiose (adv): wickedly, perfidiously, maliciously
- Malitiosus, -a, -um (adj): wicked, malicious
- Malo, malle, malui: to prefer, choose rather, wish rather
- Malum, -i (n): evil, bad thing
- Malus, -a, -um (adj): bad, evil
- Mancipo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to deliver up to, subject, devote
- Mandatarius, -ii (m): one entrusted with a mandate, commissioned; an agent
- Mandatum, -i (n): mandate, command
- Mando, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to order, command, mandate, entrust  
commission
- Mane (n indecl): morning; (adv): in the morning
- Maneo, -ere, -si, -sum (2): to remain, stay
- Manifestatio, -onis (f): manifestation
- Manifeste [or "Manifesto"] (adv): manifestly, openly, clearly
- Manifesto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make public, manifest, show, demonstrate
- Manifestus, -a, -um (adj): manifest, apparent
- Mano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to flow, spring, spread

- Mansionarius, -ii (m): a holder of an inferior benefice [In the 1917 Code: Mansionarii assisted the canons but did not belong to the Chapter]
- Mansuetudo, -inis (f): mildness, gentleness, clemency
- Manualis, -e (adj): manual
- Manus, -us (f): hand
- Manuscriptum, -i (n): manuscript
- Mare, -is (n): sea
- Maria, -ae (f): Mary
- Marialis, -e (adj): Marian, of or pertaining to Mary
- Marianus, -a, -um (adj): Marian, of or pertaining to Mary
- Maritalis, -e (adj): marital, matrimonial, conjugal
- Maritimus, -a, -um (adj): maritime, marine, by sea
- Maritus, -i (m): husband
- Marte (abl of "Mars"): authority; (Proprio marte) by one's own authority, on one's own initiative
- Martyr, -ris (m or f): martyr
- Martyrium, -ii (n): martyrdom
- Masculinus, -a, -um (adj): male, masculine
- Masculus, -a, -um (adj): male, masculine
- Massa, -ae (f): mass [as "mass of money"], lump; fund, aggregate
- Massonicus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the masonic sect [Freemasonry]
- Mater, matris (f): mother
- Materia, -ae (f): matter [as opposed to "form"]; subject, subject matter, material
- Materialis, -e (adj): material
- Materialismus, -i (m): materialism
- Materialiter (adv): materially
- Maternitas, -atis (f): motherhood, maternity
- Matrimonialis, -e (adj): matrimonial, of or pertaining to marriage

- Matrimonialiter (adv): matrimonially
- Matrimonium,-ii (n): marriage, matrimony
- Matrina,-ae (f): godmother, female sponsor
- Matrix,-icis (f): public register, list, role
- Matrona,-ae (f): matron, woman of quality
- Mature (adv): at the proper time, opportunely; maturely,  
thoroughly
- Maturitas,-atis (f): maturity
- Maturus,-a,-um (adj): mature, timely
- Matutinus,-a,-um (adj): morning, belonging to the morning
- Maxime (adv super of "Magnopere"): in the highest degree, most  
of all, especially, exceedingly
- Maximus,-a,-um (adj super of "Magnus"): very large, very great  
maximum, highest, most significant
- Medeor,-eri (2 dep + dat): to heal, cure, remedy
- Media Annata, Mediae Annatae (f): annates [In 1917 Code Media  
Annata was a tax levied on the first year's  
income of a non-consistorial benefice and  
paid to the Roman Pontiff by the benefici-  
ary. The tax amounted to one-half the  
income]
- Mediante (abl of pres act part): by means of, being the  
means
- Mediatio,-onis (f): mediation
- Medicina,-ae (f): medicine
- Medicinalis,-e (adj): medicinal; medical
- Medicus,-a,-um (adj): medical, healing
- Medicus,-i (m): physician
- Medietas,-atis (f): middle, midst
- Medio,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to halve, divide in the middle;  
to be in the middle, mediate
- Meditatio,-onis (f): meditation
- Medito,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to meditate on
- Medium,-ii (n): middle, midst, half, mean; medium, means

- Medius, -a, -um (adj): mid, middle
- Melior, -ius (adj comp of "Bonus"): better
- Melioratio, -onis (f): bettering, improvement, melioration
- Melita, -ae (f): Malta
- Membrum, -i (n): member; limb
- Memini, meminisse (def, can take dir obj in gen): to remember,  
recollect, be mindful of
- Memor, -oris (adj, often + gen): mindful of, remembering
- Memoria, -ae (f): memory, recollection, remembrance; historical  
narrative, monument
- Memoro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring to remembrance, remind of,  
recount
- Mendax, -acis (adj): lying, false, mendacious
- Mendax, -acis (m or f): liar
- Mendicatio, -onis (f): begging
- Mendico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to beg
- Mens, mentis (f): mind
- Mensa, -ae (f): table; bishop's benefice ("Mensa episcopalis")
- Mensis, -is (m): month
- Menstruus, -a, -um (adj): monthly; of one month, month-long
- Mensura, -ae (f): measure
- Mentalis, -e (adj): mental
- Mentio, -onis (f): mention
- Mercatura, -ae (f): commerce, trade
- Mercatus, -us (m): trade
- Merces, -edis (f): salary, wage, price, income
- Mere (adv): merely, purely, wholly, entirely
- Mereo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to deserve, merit, earn
- Mereor, -eri, -itus sum (2 dep): to deserve, merit, be entitled to
- Meridies, -ei (m): midday, noon

- Merito (adv): deservedly, rightly, justly
- Meritum, -i (n): merit, that which one deserves
- Merus, -a, -um (adj): pure, unmixed, undiluted, unadulterated;  
mere, nothing but
- met (intensive suffix): self
- Metallum, -i (n): metal
- Methodus, -i (f): method, way of teaching or proceeding
- Metropolita, -ae (m): metropolitan, archbishop of a metropolitan  
see
- Metropolitanus, -a, -um (adj): metropolitan, pertaining to the  
archdiocese or metropolitan see
- Metrum, -i (n): measure; meter
- Metus, -us (m): fear
- Migrans, -antis (m or f): migrant, one migrating
- Miles, militis (m or f): soldier
- Milia, -ium (n pl): thousands (+ partitive gen)
- Militaris, -e (adj): military, martial
- Militia, -ae (f): military service
- Mille (adj indecl in s): thousand
- Millesimus, -a, -um (adj): thousandth
- Minae, -arum (f): threats, menaces
- Minime (super adv): least of all, the smallest degree, least;  
by no means, certainly not
- Minimum, -i (n): least, smallest
- Minimus, -a, -um (adj super of "Parvus"): very small, very  
little, smallest
- Minister, -tri (m): minister, officer
- Ministerium, -ii (n): ministry, service, office, duty
- Ministra, -ae (f): female minister, officer
- Ministratio, -onis (f): service; assistance; administering,  
administration [of sacraments]
- Ministro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to minister, serve; administer  
[sacraments]

- Minor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to threaten, menace
- Minor, minoris (m): minor, [In 1917 Code: a person who has not completed the twenty-first birthday; in 1983 code the eighteenth birthday]
- Minor, minus (adj comp of "Parvus"): less, smaller, rather little
- Minoritas, -atis (f): minority; state of being a minor
- Minuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to lessen, make smaller, diminish
- Minus (adv comp of "Parum"): less; by no means, not at all
- Mirabilis, -e (adj): wonderful, marvelous
- Miraculum, -i (n): miracle
- Misceo, miscere, miscui, mixtum (2): to mix, mingle, blend
- Miser, -era, -erum (adj): unfortunate, miserable, lamentable, pitiable
- Misericordia, -ae (f): compassion, mercy
- Missa, -ae (f): Mass
- Missale, -is (n): Missal
- Missio, -onis (f): mission
- Missionalis, -e (adj): missionary, having to do with the missions
- Missionarius, -a, -um (adj): missionary
- Missionarius, -ii (m): a missionary
- Missus, -us (m): envoy
- Mitis, -e (adj): meek, mild
- Mitra, -ae (f): miter
- Mitto, mittere, misi, missum (3): to send
- Mobilis, -e (adj): movable, mobile
- Modalis, -e (adj): modal
- Moderamen, -minis (n): management, direction, government, governing
- Moderate (adv): moderately
- Moderatio, -onis (f): moderation
- Moderator, -oris (m): superior, director, moderator

Moderatrix, -icis (f): superioress, directress  
Moderor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to moderate, manage, direct  
Modeste (adv): moderately, modestly  
Modestia, -ae (f): modesty, moderation  
Modestus, -a, -um (adj): modest, moderate  
Modicus, -a, -um (adj): modest, temperate, in proper measure,  
small, a little  
Modo (adv): only, merely; (conj + subj): provided that, if only  
Modulus, -i (m): small measure, measure  
Modus, -i (m): measure, mode, manner  
Moles, -is (f): greatness, hugeness, heap, trouble  
Molestia, -ae (f): trouble, vexation, disgust  
Molestus, -a, -um (adj): troublesome, annoying  
Momentum, -i (n): importance, moment  
Monachus, -i (m): monk  
Monasterium, -ii (n): monastery  
Monasticus, -a, -um (adj): monastic  
Moneo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to admonish, warn  
Monialis, -is (f): nun  
Monitio, -onis (f): admonition, warning  
Monitum, -i (n): admonition, warning  
Monstrum, -i (n): monstrous form of a fetus  
Monumentum, -i (n): record; memorial, monument  
Mora, -ae (f): delay  
Moralis, -e (adj): moral  
Moraliter (adv): morally  
Morbus, -i (m): sickness, disease, illness, fault  
Moribundus, -a, -um (adj): dying  
Mori, -i, mortuus sum (3 dep): to die

- Moror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to delay
- Mors, mortis (f): death
- Mortalis, -e (adj): subject to death, mortal
- Mos, moris (m): manner, custom, usage, practice
- Motivum, -i (n): reason, motive
- Motivus, -a, -um (adj): mobile; motivating
- Motus, -us (m): motion, movement, activity, impulse, inspiration, initiative
- Moveo, movere, movi, motum (2): to move, set in motion
- Mox (adv): soon, presently, afterwards, then
- Mozeta, -ae (f): mozzetta, mozetta [short cape worn by prelates]
- Mulcta, -ae (f): fine, monetary penalty
- Mulcto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fine, punish by fining
- Mulier, -eris (f): woman, wife
- Multiplex, -icis (adj): manifold, many, multiple
- Multiplicitas, -atis (f): multiplicity
- Multiplico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to multiply
- Multitudo, -dinis (f): multitude
- Multo (adv): by much, much, a great deal
- Multum (adv): much, very much, greatly, very
- Munditia, -ae (f): cleanness, cleanliness
- Mundo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to clean, cleanse
- Mundus, -a, -um (adj): clean
- Mundus, -i (m): world
- Munia, -orum (n pl): duties, functions
- Munio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to defend, protect, strengthen, fortify
- Munus, muneris (n): office, function, duty, service
- Musica, -ae (f): music
- Musicalis, -e (adj): musical



Mutatio,-onis (f): change  
 Mutilatio,-onis (f): mutilation, maiming  
 Mutilo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to mutilate, maim  
 Muto,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to change  
 Mutuo (adv): in return, mutually, reciprocally  
 Mutus,-i (m): mute, dumb person  
 Mutuum,-i (n): a loan  
 Mutuus,-a,-um (adj): borrowed, lent  
 Mysterium,-ii (n): mystery  
 Mystice (adv): mystically  
 Mysticus,-a,-um (adj): mystical, mystic

-N-

Narro,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to tell, narrate, report  
 Nascor, nasci, natus sum (3 dep): to be born, be begotten  
 Natales,-ium (m pl): birth, origin, descent  
 Natalis,-e (adj): of or pertaining to one's birth, natal  
 Natalitium,-ii (n): anniversary of the birth of a saint  
 Natio,-onis (f): nation, race, people  
 Nationalis,-e (adj): national, of or pertaining to a nation  
 Nativitas,-atis (f): birth, nativity; (Dies Nativitatis Domini) Christmas  
 Nativus,-a,-um (adj): inborn, innate, native  
 Natura,-ae (f): nature  
 Naturalis,-e (adj): natural  
 Naturaliter (adv): naturally  
 Navigo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to sail, navigate  
 Navis,-is (f): ship  
 Navo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to do with diligence, accomplish energetically

- Ne (adv): not; (conj): that not, lest
- Ne ... quidem (adv): not even
- ne (interrog and enclit part): whether, not
- Nec (adv): not, also not; (conj) and not, also not;  
(nec...nec) neither ... nor
- Necessario (adv): necessarily, unavoidably
- Necessarius,-a,-um (adj): necessary, unavoidable
- Necesse (adj indecl): necessary
- Necessitas,-atis (f): necessity, exigency, need
- Necessitudo,-inis (f): necessity, need; relationship, bond,  
connection, friendship
- Necne (adv): or not
- Necnon (adv): and also, and yet, likewise, as well as
- Necrologium,-ii (n): necrology, list of the dead, obituary notice
- Necto,-ctere,-xui,-xum (3): to join, connect
- Nedum (conj): by no means, much less, not to speak of
- Nefas (n indecl): something contrary to Divine Law, sin, crime
- Negatio,-onis (f): denial, negation
- Negative (adv): negatively
- Negativus,-a,-um (adj): negative
- Neglectus,-us (m): neglect
- Neglegentia,-ae (f): negligence, carelessness, neglect
- Neglego,-ere,-exi,-ectum (3): to not heed, neglect; to be  
negligent
- Negligo: see "Neglego"
- Nego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to deny, refuse, say no
- Negotiatio,-onis (f): business
- Negotium,-ii (n): business, occupation, affair
- Nemo, neminis (m or f): no one
- Nempe (conj): indeed, certainly, without doubt, to be sure

- Neophytus, -i (m): neophyte, convert to the Church
- Nepos, -otis (m): nephew, grandson, descendant
- Nequaquam (adv): by no means, in no way
- Neque (adv): not; (conj) and not, also not;  
(neque ... neque) neither ... nor
- Nequeo, -ire, -ii [or -ivi], -itum: to be unable
- Nescio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to be ignorant, not know
- Neurosis, -is [or -eos] (f): neurosis
- Neuter, -tra, -trum (adj): neither [of two]; neuter
- Neve (conj): and not, nor, and lest
- Nexus, -a, -um (adj): joined, connected
- Nexus, -us (m): connection
- Ni (adv): not; (conj) that not, not; (cond neg) if not, unless
- Nihil (n indecl): nothing
- Nihilominus (adv): nevertheless, notwithstanding
- Nihilum, -i (n): nothing
- Nimio (adv): exceedingly, by far
- Nimis (adv): too much, excessively, exceedingly
- Nimium, -ii (n): excess, superabundance
- Nimius, -a, -um (adj): beyond measure, excessive
- Nisi (conj): unless, if not, except if
- Nitidus, -a, -um (adj): shining bright
- Nitor, niti, nisus [or nixus] sum (3 dep): to rest upon, be based  
on, be grounded in
- Nitor, -oris (m): brightness, splendor
- Nobilis, -e (adj): noble
- Noceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 +dat): to harm, hurt
- Noctu (adv): in the night, by night, at night
- Nocturnus, -a, -um (adj): nocturnal, of night
- Nocumentum, -i (n): harm, damage

Nolo, nolle, nolui: to not wish, be unwilling

Nomas, -adis (m or f): nomad

Nomen, nominis (n): name, appellation

Nominatim (adv): by name, expressly, namely

Nominatio, -onis (f): naming, nomination, appointment

Nomino, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to name, nominate, appoint

Non (adv): not, non [as "Non-credentes" non-believers]

Nonnisi (conj): only, only if, not unless

Nonnulli, -orum (m pl): some, several

Nonnullus, -a, -um (adj): some

Nonnunquam (adv): sometimes

Norma, -ae (f): rule, norm

Nos, nostri (pron): we (subject); ours (possessive); us (object)

Nosco, noscere, novi, notum (3): to come to know, know, recognize

Nosocomium, -ii (n): hospital

Noster, -tra, -trum (possess pron): our, our own

Notabilis, -e (adj): noteworthy, distinguished, notable

Notabiliter (adv): remarkable, notably

Notarius, -ii (m): notary

Notificatio, -onis (f): notification, communication

Notifico, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to notify, make known, communicate

Notio, -onis (f): notion, idea

Notitia, -ae (f): knowledge, news, instructions, notice

Noto, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to make note, mark

Notorie (adv): notoriously

Notorietas, -atis (f): notoriety

Notorius, -a, -um (adj): notorious, widely known

Notula, -ae (f): little mark

Novellus, -a, -um (adj): young, new

Novitas, -atis (f): newness, novelty

Novitia, -ae (f): female novice

Novitius, -ii (m): male novice

Nox, noctis (f): night

Nubo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3 +dat): to marry [a man]

Nullatenus (adv): by no means, in no way

Nullitas, -atis (f): nullity

Num (adv): interrog part implying a neg response; whether

Numero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to count, number

Numerus, -i (m): number

Numisma, -atis (n): coin, medal

Numquam (adv): at no time, never

Nunc (adv): now, at present, at this time

Nuncupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call by name, call, name

Nundinae,-arum (f pl): fairs, bazaars, commerce of the market  
place

Nunquam: see "Numquam"

Nuntiatio, -onis (f): denuntiation

Nuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to announce, declare, report, relate;  
denounce

Nuntium, -ii (n): announcement

Nuntius, -ii (m): nuncio

Nuper (adv): newly, lately, recently

Nuptiae, -arum (f pl): marriage, wedding, nuptials

Nuptialis, -e (adj): nuptial

Nupturiens, -entis (adj): one going to be wed, one preparing for  
marriage

Nutrio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to feed, nourish, foster

Nutus, -us (m): nodding, nod

-O-

Ob (prep + acc): on account of, because of, by reason of, in  
consideration of

Obduro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to harden, persist

Obedientia: see "Oboedentia"

Obedio: see "Oboedio"

Obeo, -ire, -ivi [or -iil], -itum: to die; to fulfill, perform

Obex, obicis (m or f): obstacle, hinderance

Obiectio, -onis (f): objection

Obiectum, -i (n): object

Obicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to oppose, object

Obiter (adv): by the way, in passing, incidently

Obitus, -us (m): death

Oblatio, -onis (f): offering, oblation

Oblator, -oris (m): one who gives an offering

Obligatio, -onis (f): obligation

Obligatorius, -a, -um (adj): obligatory

Obligo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to oblige, obligate

Obliquus, -a, -um (adj): oblique, crosswise, indirect

Oblivio, -onis (f): oblivion, forgetfulness

Obnoxius, -a, -um (adj): subject, liable, obedient, submissive;  
(+ dat) subject to, dependent on

Oboedientia, -ae (f): obedience

Oboedio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to obey, be obedient

Obrepto, -ere, -si, -tum (3 + dat): to deceive

Obreptio, -onis (f): statement of falsehood, obreption [a misrepresentation of the truth by purposefully stating as true that which is known to be untrue]

Obrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): obrogate [to repeal part of an existing law by proposing a new law], supersede, modify

Obscenus, -a, -um (adj): filthy, offensive, obscene

Obscuritas, -atis (f): obscurity

Obscurus, -a, -um (adj): dark, obscure, unclear

Obsecro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to beseech, supplicate

Obsequium, -ii (n): compliance, obedience, allegiance

Obsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to comply with, yield to

Obsero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fasten, shut up, lock up

Observantia, -ae (f): observance

Observator, -oris (m): observer

Observo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to observe

Obsessus, -i (m): person possessed by the devil

Obsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to seal, sign and seal

Obsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3 + dat): to oppose, resist,  
withstand, stand in the way of, hinder

Obstaculum, -i (n): obstacle, hinderance

Obstetrix, -icis (f): midwife

Obstinate (adv): obstinately, stubbornly, resolutely

Obsto, -stare, -steti, -statum (1 + dat): to stand against, stand in  
the way of, hinder, oppose, object to

- Obstringo, -stringere, -strinxi, -strictum (3): to confine, oblige
- Obsum, -esse, -fui, (+ dat): to be against, hinder
- Obtempero, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): to conform to, comply with,  
obey
- Obtentus, -a, -um (adj): held, occupied, obtained
- Obtineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to hold, occupy, obtain
- Obvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4 + dat): to fall to, be  
allotted to
- Obventiones, -num (f pl): income, revenue
- Obvius, -a, -um (adj): at hand, obvious
- Occasio, -onis (f): occasion, opportunity, fit time
- Occido, -cidere, -cidi, -cisum (3): to kill, slay
- Occultatio, -onis (f): concealment, hiding
- Occulte (adv): secretly, in secret, in concealment
- Occulto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to conceal, hide
- Occultus, -a, -um (adj): hidden, concealed, secret
- Occupatio, -onis (f): occupation, taking possession of
- Occupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to occupy, take possession of;  
to fill, take up; to invest;  
to loan, lend
- Occurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum (3): to occur
- Octava, -ae (f): octave, eight-day observance
- Octavarium, -ii (n): a period of eight days, an octave
- Octavus, -a, -um (adj): eighth
- Octiduum, -i (n): eight days
- Octo (indecl adj): eight
- Oculatus, -a, -um (adj): seeing; visible, conspicuous;  
(Oculatus testis) eyewitness
- Oculus, -i (m): eye
- Odium, -ii (n): hatred
- Oeconoma, -ae (f): female bursar, female business manager
- Oeconomicus, -a, -um (adj): economical, having to do with the  
administration of temporal goods



- Oeconomus, -i (m): bursar, business manager, finance officer
- Oecumenicus, -a, -um (adj): ecumenical, having to do with the whole inhabited world
- Oecumenismus, -i (m): ecumenism
- Offendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to commit an offense, offend
- Offensa, -ae (f): offense
- Offensio, -onis (f): offense, aversion, disgust
- Offero, offerre, obtuli, oblatus: to present, offer
- Officialis, -e (adj): official
- Officialis, -is (m): an official, officialis [Judicial Vicar]; one in charge
- Officio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to oppose, hurt
- Officium, -ii (n): office, duty; Liturgy of the Hours
- Oleum, -i (n): oil, olive-oil
- Olim (adv): formerly, sometime ago, once
- Oliva, -ae (f): olive tree, olive
- Omissio, -onis (f): omission
- Omitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to leave off, omit
- Omnimodus, -a, -um (adj): of all kinds, of all sorts
- Omnino (adv): wholly, entirely, utterly, altogether
- Omnis, -e (adj): all, every
- Onero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to burden
- Onerosus, -a, -um (adj): burdensome, heavy
- Onus, oneris (n): burden, obligation
- Opera, -ae (f): pains, exertion, labor, work; care, attention; aid, assistance, service
- Operarius, -a, -um (adj): working
- Operculum, -i (n): cover, lid
- Operor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to work, labor; to be operative
- Operosus, -a, -um (adj): active, busy, paintaking, efficacious, productive

Opinabilis, -e (adj): conjectural, open to opinions

Opinio, -onis (f): opinion

Opinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): suppose, imagine, be of an opinion

Opitulator, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to help, aid, assist

Oportet, -ere, -uit (2 impers): it is necessary, needful, proper;  
it behooves

Oppidum, -i (n): town

Oppignero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to pledge

Oppono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to oppose, set against

Opportune (adv): fittingly, opportunely, suitably

Opportunitas, -atis (f): opportunity

Opportunus, -a, -um (adj): fit, meet, suitable, opportune

Oppositio, -onis (f): opposition

Oppositor, -oris (m): one who makes an opposition

Oppugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight against, assault

Ops, opis (f): power, might, strength, wealth; aid, assistance

Optatum, -i (n): wish, desire

Optimus, -a, -um (adj super of "Bonus"): best, very good

Optio, -onis (f): option, free choice

Opto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to choose, select; to wish for, desire

Opus, operis (n): work, labor; book

Oraculum, -i (n): prophetic declaration, oracle, utterance,  
declaration

Oralis, -e (adj): oral

Oratio, -onis (f): prayer

Orator, -oris (m): speaker, one who prays; petitioner

Oratorium, -ii (n): oratory [a sacred place destined for divine  
worship but not principally for the faith-  
ful at large]

Oratrix, -icis (f): feminine form of "Orator"

Orbis, -is (m): orb, world, universe

Ordinandus, -i (m): ordinand, one to be ordained, candidate for ordination

Ordinarie (adv): orderly, methodically, ordinarily

Ordinarius, -a, -um (adj): usual, regular, ordinary

Ordinarius, -ii (m): Ordinary [person with ordinary power]

Ordinate (adv): in an orderly manner, in order, methodically

Ordinatum (adv): in order, in succession, successively

Ordinatio, -onis (f): ordination; [jur] regulation, ordinance, system, curriculum

Ordinatorius, -a, -um (adj): procedural

Ordino, -are, -avi, -atum (l): [sac] to ordain; [jur] to order, regulate

Ordo, ordinis (m): [sac] order, Orders; [jur] order, methodical arrangement; class, category

Oretenus (adv): orally

Organicus, -a, -um (adj): mechanical, organic

Organum, -i (n): organ, implement, instrument; organ [musical instrument]

Orientalis, -e (adj): oriental, eastern

Orientalis, -is (m or f): Catholic of the Eastern Rites

Originalis, -e (adj): original

Originarius, -a, -um (adj): original, of origin

Origo, -ginis (f): origin, source

Orior, oriri, ortus sum (4 dep): to spring forth, take origin, arise

Ornamentum, -i (n): ornament, furniture, decoration, vestment

Ornatus, -a, -um (adj): furnished, decorated

Orno, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to fit out, furnish, embellish, adorn

Oro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to pray; to beg, implore; to ask for; to plead [a case]

Orphanotrophium, -ii (n): orphanage

Orthodoxus, -a, -um (adj): orthodox

Ortus, -a, -um (adj): sprung, descended from, born

Os, oris (n): mouth

Os, ossis (n): bone

Ostendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to show, exhibit

Ostensio, -onis (f): showing, manifestation

Ostensorium, -ii (n): monstrance, ostensorium

Ostentum, -i (n): unusual form of the fetus

Ostiariatus, -us (m): order of porter

Ostiensis, -e (adj): of or belonging to Ostia

Ovis, -is (f): sheep

Ovum, -i (n): egg

-P-

Pabulum, -i (n): food, nourishment

Pacifice (adv): peaceably, pacifically

Pacificus, -a, -um (adj): pacific, peaceable, peaceful, peace-making

Paciscor, pacisci, pactus sum (3 dep): to make a covenant, make an agreement

Pactio, -onis (f): agreement, covenant, contract

Pactum, -i (n): agreement, covenant, contract, pact

Paedagogicus, -a, -um (adj): pedagogical

Paenitens, -entis (m or f): penitent

Paenitentia, -ae (f): penance, Penance [Sacrament of Forgiveness], penitence

Paenitentialis, -e (adj): penitential

Paenitentiaria, -ae (f): the Sacred Penitentiary [Tribunal of the Holy See for matters of the internal forum]

Paenitentiarius, -ii (m): the Major Penitentiary [the Cardinal President of the Sacred Penitentiary]

Paeniteo, -ere, -ui (2): to repent

- Palam (adv): openly, publicly, plainly; (prep + abl) before,  
in the presence of
- Palla,-ae (f): pall [a cover for the chalice or for a coffin]
- Pallium,-ii (n): pallium [vestment worn by a metropolitan]
- Palma,-ae (f): palm
- Panis,-is (m): bread
- Papa,-ae (m): pope
- Papalis,-e (adj): papal, of or belonging to the pope
- Par, paris (adj): equal
- Paragraphus,-i (f): paragraph
- Parallelus,-a,-um (adj): parallel
- Parentes,-tum (m or f pl): parents
- Pareo,-ere,-ui (3): to appear, be evident
- Paries,-etis (f): wall
- Pario, parere, peperit, partum (3): to bear, bring forth,  
give birth to
- Paritas,-atis (f): equality, parity
- Pariter (adv): equally, in like manner, as well
- Paro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to prepare, acquire
- Parochus,-i (m): pastor, parish priest
- Paroecia,-ae (f): parish
- Paroecialis,-e (adj): parochial, of or relating to a parish
- Paroecianus,-i (m): parishioner
- Pars, partis (f): part, portion; party
- Parsimonia,-ae (f): frugality, thrift, parsimony
- Partialis,-e (adj): partial
- Partialiter (adv): partly
- Particeps,-cipis (adj): partaking, participant
- Particeps,-cipis (m or f): participant, sharer, partner
- Participatio,-onis (f): participation, taking part

- Participo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to participate, partake, share
- Particula, -ae (f): particle, little bit
- Particularis, -e (adj): particular, partial
- Partitio, -onis (f): partition, sharing, division
- Parum (adv): too little, not enough, insufficiently; (indecl  
subst + gen) too little, not enough,  
insufficient
- Parvitas, -atis (f): smallness, littleness, parvity
- Parvulus, -a, -um (adj): very little, very small
- Parvulus, -i (m): little child
- Parvus, -a, -um (adj): little, small
- Pascha, -ae (f): Easter
- Pascha, -atis (n): Easter
- Paschalis, -e (adj): paschal
- Pasco, pascere, pavi, pastum (3): to feed, nourish; to shepherd
- Passim (adv): spread about, scattered about, at random, here  
and there
- Passio, -onis (f): passion, suffering
- Passive (adv): passively
- Passivus, -a, -um (adj): passive; capable of feeling, suffering
- Passus, -a, -um (adj): suffered, undergone
- Pastor, -oris (m): pastor, shepherd
- Pastoralis, -e (adj): pastoral
- Patefacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to lay open, open, expose
- Patena, -ae (f): paten
- Patenter (adv): openly, clearly
- Pateo, -ere, -ui (2): to lie open, be clear; to be accessible,  
be receptive; to extend, stretch out
- Pater, patris (m): father
- Paterfamilias, patrisfamilias (m): head of the house
- Paterne (adv): in a fatherly manner, paternally

Paternus, -a, -um (adj): paternal, fatherly  
Pathologia, -ae (f): disorder, pathology, illness  
Pathologicus, -a, -um (adj): pathological, sick, disordered  
Patiens, -entis (adj): patient, long-suffering, tolerant  
Patientia, -ae (f): patience  
Patio, pati, passus sum (3 dep): to bear, undergo, suffer, tolerate; to allow  
Patria, -ae (f): fatherland, native land  
Patriarcha, -ae (f): patriarch  
Patriarchalis, -e (adj): patriarchal  
Patrimonialis, -e (adj): patrimonial, having to do with the patrimony  
Patrimonium, -ii (n): patrimony, inheritance  
Patrinus, -i (m): sponsor, godfather  
Patrius, -a, -um (adj): fatherly, paternal; ancestral, native  
Patro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring about, perform, effect, perpetrate  
Patrocinium, -ii (n): legal services, legal assistance, defense; patronage  
Patronatus, -us (m): patronage  
Patronus, -i (m): patron, advocate  
Pauci, -ae, -a (adj pl): few, a few  
Paucitas, -atis (f): scarcity, paucity, small number  
Paulatim (adv): little by little, by degrees, a few at a time  
Paulinus, -a, -um (adj): pauline  
Paulinus, -i (m): Paulinus  
Paulus, -i (m): Paul  
Pauper, -eris (m or f): poor person, pauper  
Paupertas, -atis (f): poverty  
Pavimentum, -i (n): floor  
Pax, pacis (f): peace

Peccator, -oris (m): sinner

Peccatum, -i (n): sin

Pecco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to sin

Pectoralis, -e (adj): pectoral

Pectus, -toris (n): breast

Peculiaris, -e (adj): proper, special, peculiar, particular

Peculiariter (adv): especially, particularly, peculiarly

Pecunia, -ae (f): money

Pecuniarius, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to money, pecuniary

Pedestris, -tre (adj): on foot, pedestrian

Peior, peius (comp adj): worse

Pendeo, pendere, pependi (2): to depend, be pending

Pendo, pendere, pependi, pensum (3): to weigh, ponder, consider,  
esteem

Penes (prep + acc): in the possession of, in the power of,  
resting with; belonging to, in the  
presence of

Penetro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to penetrate, enter

Penitus (adv): inwardly, internally; from within; thoroughly,  
completely; heartily

Penitus, -a, -um (adj): inward, inner, interior

Pensio, -onis (f): pension

Pensionarius, -ii (m): person on pension

Penso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to weigh out carefully; to pay

Pentecoste, -es (f): Pentecost

Penuria, -ae (f): want, need, scarcity, dearth

Per (prep + acc): through, during, for, by means of, by

Peraeque (adv): quite equally, quite evenly

Perago, -agere, -egi, -actum (3): to carry through, accomplish,  
complete

Perceptio, -onis (f): perception, comprehension



Percipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to perceive, observe,  
comprehend, know; to seize, get, receive

Percontatio, -onis (f): inquiry, interrogation

Percontor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to interrogate, investigate;  
(with double acc) to ask someone something

Percurro, -currere, -cucurri [or -curri], -cursum (3): to look over,  
run through

Percussor, -oris (m): murderer, assassin, bandit

Perdisco, -discere, -didici (3): to learn thoroughly, learn  
completely

Perdo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to lose

Perduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead, bring, guide; to prolong

Perduro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to last, endure

Peregrinatio, -onis (f): pilgrimage

Peregrinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to make a pilgrimage, travel  
abroad

Peregrinus, -i (m): pilgrim, traveler

Peremptio, -onis (f): abatement [discharge of a lawsuit which  
extinguishes the acts of the process but  
not the acts of the case], estoppel

Peremptorie (adv): peremptorily

Peremptorius, -a, -um (adj): decisive, final, peremptory

Perenniter (adv): perennially, continuously, everlastingly

Pereo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to be lost; to pass away, die, perish,  
be destroyed

Perfecte (adv): fully, completely, perfectly

Perfectio, -onis (f): perfection, completion

Perfectus, -a, -um (adj): perfect, complete, finished, excellent

Perfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to carry through, complete;  
to bring, report

Perficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to achieve, execute,  
accomplish, complete

Perforo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to perforate, bore through, pierce

Perfunctio, -onis (f): performance, discharge

Perfungor, -fungi, -functus sum (3 dep + abl): to fulfill, perform,  
discharge, undergo; to be finished with,  
be done with

Pergo, pergere, perrexī, perrectum (3): to continue, proceed

Periclitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to be in danger, be in  
jeopardy; to try, prove, test; to risk,  
jeopardize

Periculosus, -a, -um (adj): dangerous, perilous

Periculum, -i (n): trial, experiment, test, attempt; danger, peril

Perimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to destroy, annihilate, kill;  
to take away completely; to abate or estop  
a trial

Perinde (adv): in the same manner, just as, in like manner

Perinsignis, -e (adj): very remarkable, very conspicuous

Periodicum, -i (n): periodical [as in "Periodical Literature"]

Periodicus, -a, -um (adj): periodical

Periodus, -i (f): period, stage

Peritia, -ae (f): skill, expertise, expert opinion, scientific  
knowledge

Peritus, -i (m): expert, one skilled in a certain art or science

Periurium, -ii (n): false oath, perjury

Periurius, -ii (m): one who lies under oath, a perjurer

Perlego, -legere, -legi, -lectum (3): to examine thoroughly; to  
read through

Permanens, -entis (adj): permanent

Permanenter (adv): permanently

Permaneo, -ere, -si, -sum (2): to endure, persevere, remain

Permisceo, -scere, -scui, -stum [or -xtum] (2): to mix, commingle

Permissio, -onis (f): permission

Permissus, -a, -um (adj): permitted

Permitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to allow, permit

Permuitus, -a, -um (adj): very much, very many

Permutatio, -onis (f): change, alteration

- Permuto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to change throughout, change completely
- Perniciosus, -a, -um (adj): destructive, pernicious
- Perpendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to weigh carefully, ponder, consider, value, judge
- Perpetro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to commit, perpetrate
- Perpetuo (adv): constantly, perpetually
- Perpetuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to perpetuate
- Perpetuus, -a, -um (adj): constant, perpetual
- Perquam (adv): as much as possible, extremely, exceedingly
- Perquiro, -rere, -sivi, -situm (3): to inquire after diligently, search carefully for, examine carefully, look carefully into
- Perquisitio, -onis (f): diligent search, careful examination
- Perscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write in full, write out, register
- Perscrutor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to examine thoroughly, scrutinize
- Persecutio, -onis (f): persecution
- Persequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to follow after, pursue
- Perseverantia, -ae (f): perseverance, steadfastness
- Persevero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to persevere
- Persisto, -sistere, -stiti (3): to persist, continue steadfastly
- Persolutio, -onis (f): discharge, performance, performing, carrying out
- Persolvo, -vere, -vi, -utum (3): to discharge completely, perform, carry out
- Persona, -ae (f): person
- Personalis, -e (adj): personal
- Personalitas, -atis (f): personality, state of being a person
- Personaliter (adv): personally, in person
- Perspicio, -icere, -exi, -ectum (3): to look closely at, view, examine

- perspicue (adv): evidently, clearly, plainly, conspicuously  
 perspicuus, -a, -um (adj): evident, clear, plain, conspicuous  
 persuasibilis, -e (adj): convincing, persuading  
 persuasio, -onis (f): persuasion, conviction  
 perterrefacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to frighten thoroughly,  
     "scare the life out of"  
 perterreo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to frighten, terrify, greatly  
     intimidate  
 pertimesco, -escere, -ui (3): to fear greatly  
 pertinacia, -ae (f): perseverance, constancy, pertinacity  
 pertinaciter (adv): firmly, very tenaciously, persistently,  
     obstinately  
 pertinax, -acis (adj): persistent, obstinate, pertinacious, firm,  
     tenacious  
 pertineo, -ere, -ui (2): to belong, relate, pertain to  
 pertingo, pertingere (3): to reach, attain  
 pertracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to handle, treat  
 perturbatio, -onis (f): confusion, disorder, disturbance  
 perturbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confuse, disturb  
 pervenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to arrive at, reach, attain  
 perversio, -onis (f): perversion  
 perversus, -a, -um (adj): perverse, evil  
 pervestigo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to investigate, search into  
 pervicax, -acis (adj): stubborn, obstinate, willful  
 pervigilium, -ii (n): vigil, all-night vigil  
 pervulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, make known  
 pes, pedis (m): foot  
 petitio, -onis (f): petition, request  
 petitorium, -ii (n): complaint in a lawsuit, declaration in  
     a lawsuit  
 petitorius, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to a petition, petitory

- Petitum, -i (n): request, desire
- Peto, -ere, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (3): to seek, demand, ask, request;  
to claim, sue for
- Petra, -ae (f): rock
- Petrus, -i (m): Peter
- Philosophia, -ae (f): philosophy
- Philosophicus, -a, -um (adj): philosophic, philosophical, of or  
relating to philosophy
- Photographice (adv): photographically
- Photostaticus, -a, -um (adj): photostatic, photocopied
- Phrenesis, -is (f): insanity, frenzy
- Physice (adv): physically
- Physicus, -a, -um (adj): physical
- Pianus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to Pius
- Pianus-Benedictinus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to Pius and  
Benedict, Pio-Benedictine [e.g. the 1917  
Code]
- Pie (adv): piously, religiously, dutifully
- Pietas, -atis (f): sense of duty, devotion, piety, conscientious-  
ness
- Pignus, -noris [or -neris] (n): pledge, security
- Pileolus, -i (m): skull-cap, zucchetto
- Pinguis, -e (adj): fat
- Piscis, -is (m): fish
- Pius, -a, -um (adj): dutiful, pious, devout, conscientious
- Placeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 usually impers): to please, be pleasing,  
be acceptable
- Plane (adv): plainly, evenly, clearly
- Planta, -ae (f): plant
- Plebs, -bis (f): people
- Plecto, -ere (3): to punish
- Plecto, -ctere, -xi [or -xui], -xum (3): to plait, braid

- Plenarie (adv): completely, entirely
- Plenarius, -a, -um (adj): full, complete, total, plenary
- Plene (adv): fully, wholly, completely, thoroughly
- Plenitudo, -dinis (f): fullness, plenitude
- Plenus, -a, -um (adj): full
- Plerique, -aeque, -aque (adj pl): very many, most, a very great part
- Plerumque (adv): for the most part, mostly, commonly
- Plures, plura (comp adj pl): more; several, rather many, quite a few
- Pluries (adv): often, frequently, several times
- Plurimum (super adv): for the most part, usually, commonly
- Plurimus, -a, -um (super adj): most, very much, very many, very great
- Plus (adv): more
- Plus, pluris (comp adj): more, greater number; several
- Poenae, -ae (f): penalty
- Poenalis, -e (adj): penal, of or related to a penalty
- Poenit-: see "Paenit-"
- Politicus, -a, -um (adj): political
- Polleo, -ere (2): to be able, be capable, be strong
- Polliceor, -eri, -itus sum (2 dep): to promise
- Pollicitatio, -onis (f): promise, pledge
- Pompa, -ae (f): solemn procession, funeral procession
- Ponens, -entis (m): reporter, relator, recorder; referee
- Pono, ponere, posui, positum (3): to put, place, propose
- Pontifex, -ficis (m): Pontiff
- Pontificale, -is (n): Pontifical [book of Pontifical ceremonies]
- Pontificalia, -ium (n pl): pontificals; those things which pertain to pontifical ceremonies
- Pontificalis, -e (adj): pontifical

- Pontificaliter (adv): pontifically
- Pontificatus, -us (m): pontificate
- Pontificius, -a, -um (adj): pontifical, of or belonging to the Pontiff
- Popularis, -e (adj): popular, of the people
- Populus, -i (m): people, populace
- Porrigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to put forth, offer, present
- Porro (adv): forward, onward, farther on, formerly, henceforth, in turn
- Portatilis, -e (adj): portable
- Portio, -onis (f): share, portion, part
- Portugallia, -ae (f): Portugal
- Portus, -us (m): entrance, haven, refuge, harbor, port
- Posco, poscere, poposci (3): to beg, demand, request
- Positio, -onis (f): position
- Positive (adv): positively
- Positivus, -a, -um (adj): positive
- Possessio, -onis (f): possession
- Possessor, -oris (m): possessor
- Possessorium, -ii (n): possessory suit
- Possessorius, -a, -um (adj): possessory, relating to possession
- Possibilis, -e (adj): possible
- Possibilitas, -atis (f): possibility
- Possideo, -sidere, -sedi, -sessum (2): to possess
- Possum, posse, potui: to be able, can
- Post (adv): behind, after, later; (prep + acc): after, behind, since, next after
- Postea (adv): hereafter, thereafter, afterwards
- Posterior, -ius (comp adj): posterior, later, latter; next, following
- Posterus, -a, -um (adj): coming after, following, next

- Posthabeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to place after, postpone, neglect
- Posthac (adv): after this time, hereafter, henceforth
- Postquam (conj): after that, after, as soon as, when, since
- Postremo (adv): at last, finally
- Postremus, -a, -um (super adj): last, last in line
- Postulatio, -onis (f): postulation, request
- Postulator, -oris (m): postulator
- Postulatorius, -a, -um (adj): postulatory
- Postulatus, -us (m): postulancy, postulantship; postulate
- Postulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to ask, demand, request, postulate;  
to accuse, arraign
- Postumus, -a, -um (adj): the last
- Potestas, -atis (f): power, power to do something, authority
- Potior, -ius (adj): preferred, preferable, more important
- Potior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep + gen or abl): to obtain, take  
possession of, acquire, get
- Potissimum (adv): chiefly, especially
- Potius (adv): rather, preferably, more
- Potus, -us (m): drink
- Practice (adv): practically
- Practicus, -a, -um (adj): active; practical, related to practice
- Prae (adv): before, in front, in preference;  
(prep + abl) before, in front of, in view  
of, compared with
- Praebenda, -ae (f): allowance, subsidy, benefice, prebend [the  
stipend attached to the position of a  
canon]
- Praebendo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give a prebend
- Praebeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to show, exhibit; to give, present,  
offer; to permit, allow;  
(Se praebere) to show oneself, behave
- Praecatechumenatus, -us (m): precatechuminate
- Praecaveo, -vere, -vi, -utum (2): to guard against beforehand,  
beware



- Praecedens, -entis (adj): previous, preceding  
 Praecedentia, -ae (f): precedence  
 Praecedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to go before, precede  
 Praecello, -ere (3): to excell, surpass; (+ dat) to rule over  
 Praeceptio, -onis (f): precept, injunction, rule  
 Praeceptivus, -a, -um (adj): imperative, preceptive, didactic  
 Praeceptum, -i (n): precept  
 Praecipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to give rules, give  
     precepts, advise, admonish, order  
 Praecipue (adv): chiefly, principally  
 Praecipuus, -a, -um (adj): principal, special, pre-eminent,  
     extraordinary  
 Praeclarus, -a, -um (adj): very clear, noble, distinguished,  
     excellent  
 Praeco, -onis (m): herald, publisher, proclaimer  
 Praedicatio, -onis (f): preaching, sermon  
 Praedico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to preach  
 Praedico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to foretell, predict; to say before  
 Praeditus, -a, -um (adj): endowed, gifted, possessed of  
 Praeeo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to precede, lead  
 Praeexsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3): to pre-exist  
 Praefectura, -ae (f): prefecture  
 Praefectus, -i (m): prefect  
 Praefero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to place before, offer, present;  
     to prefer  
 Praeficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3 + dat): to place in authority  
     over, set over, put in charge  
 Praefigo, -gere, -xi, -xum (3): to fix before, prefix, set up in  
     front  
 Praefinio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to determine beforehand,  
     predetermine; prescribe, limit  
 Praefinitio, -onis (f): predetermination

- Praefulgeo, -gere, -si (2): to shine forth, shine greatly
- Praegnans, -antis (adj): with child, pregnant; (+ abl) full of
- Praegnatio, -onis (f): pregnancy
- Praehibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to give, offer, supply, furnish
- Praeiudicialis, -e (adj): prejudicial, according to a prior judgment
- Praeiudicium, -ii (n): a previous judgment, a preliminary decision; prejudice; precedent, example
- Praeiudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prejudge, decide beforehand, give a preliminary judgment
- Praelatio, -onis (f): preference
- Praelatitius, -a, -um (adj): preferential
- Praelatura, -ae (f): prelature
- Praelatus, -i (m): prelate
- Praelectio, -onis (f): lecture
- Praemitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send before, set before; to do ahead of time
- Praemoneo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to forewarn, advise
- Praenuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to foretell
- Praeoccupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to occupy before another, take first, anticipate, preoccupy; to prejudice
- Praeparatio, -onis (f): preparation
- Praepparatorius, -a, -um (adj): preparatory
- Praeparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prepare
- Praepedio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to bind, hinder, obstruct, hamper
- Praepono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3 + dat): to put before, place over; to prefer to; to entrust with
- Praeproperus, -a, -um (adj): too quick, over-hasty, sudden
- Praerequisitum, -i (n): prerequisite
- Praerogativa, -ae (f): preference, prerogative, privilege
- Praescribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to order, prescribe

Praescriptio, -onis (f): prescription [procedure for acquiring or freeing oneself from obligations or rights]

Praescriptum, -i (n): precept, order, rule

Praesefero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to take on, bear with self, entail

Praesens, -entis (adj): present, existing, in person, being present, at hand; immediate, ready

Praesentatio, -onis (f): presentation, presenting

Praesentia, -ae (f): presence

Praesento, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to show, present

Praesertim (adv): especially, chiefly

Praeses, -sidis (m): president, presider

Praesideo, -sidere, -sedi (2 + dat): to preside over, direct

Praesidium, -ii (n): presidency; protection; help, assistance

Praestantia, -ae (f): preeminence, excellence, superiority

Praestatio, -onis (f): guaranty, payment

Praestituo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to predetermine, prescribe, set up beforehand, fix in advance

Praesto (adv): at hand, ready, present;  
(with "Esse" + dat) to be on hand for, aid

Praesto, -stare, -stiti, -stitum (l): to be outstanding, be excellent, excel; to give, furnish; to guarantee

Praesul, -lis (m): bishop, prelate

Praesum, -esse, -fui (+ dat): to rule, govern, be placed over, preside over

Praesumo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to imagine beforehand, anticipate, presume, take for granted

Praesumptio, -onis (f): presumption

Praeter (conj): past, by, beyond, more than, except, unless;  
(prep + acc) past, by, over, beyond, besides, except

Praeterea (adv): beyond this, beyond that, moreover, besides

Praetereo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to pass over, omit, skip, neglect; to surpass, go beyond

Praetergredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to excel, surpass, go  
past

Praeteritio, -onis (f): omission, oversight

Praeteritum, -i (n): past, past thing

Praeterlabor, -bi, -psus sum (3 dep): to slip away, glide by,  
pass by

Praetermitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to allow, permit, let  
pass, overlook, neglect, omit

Praeterquam (adv): beyond, besides, except, other than

Praetextus, -us (m): pretext, excuse

Praevalens, -entis (adj): prevalent, overriding

Praevaleo, -ere, -ui (2): to prevail, be stronger, have greater  
influence

Praevenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to precede, anticipate, come  
before; to prevent

Praeventio, -onis (f): prevention [canonical procedure by which  
the first court to cite a respondent has  
the right to judge the case]

Praevidentia, -ae (f): pension

Praevideo, -videre, -vidi, -visum (2): to foresee

Praevius, -a, -um (adj): previous

Prandium, -ii (n): meal, lunch

Pravitas, -atis (f): depravity, perverseness, irregularity

Pravus, -a, -um (adj): perverse, irregular, depraved

Praxis, -is (f): practice; proof

Precario (adv): by request, upon request

Precarius, -a, -um (adj): uncertain, precarious; obtained by  
request

Precatio, -onis (f): prayer, deprecation

Precatorius, -a, -um (adj): intercessory, prayerful

Prelum, -i (n): the press [news media]

Presbyter, -eri (m): priest, presbyter

Presbyteralis, -e (adj): priestly, presbyteral

- Presbyteratus, -us (m): order of priesthood, presbyterate, priesthood
- Presbyterium, -ii (n): assembly of priests, college of priests, presbytery; presbyterium
- Pressius (comp adv): more distinctly, more precisely, more concisely, more accurately
- Pretiosus, -a, -um (adj): valuable, precious
- Pretium, -ii (n): price, value, worth
- Prex, precis (f): prayer
- Pridem (adv): long ago, formerly
- Primarius, -a, -um (adj): primary, principal, excellent
- Primas, -atis (m): Primate [title of honor]
- Primatus, -us (m): primacy
- Primitiae, -arum (f pl): first-fruits
- Primo (adv): at first, first, firstly
- Primordialis, -e (adj): primordial, original, principal, foremost, of the first order
- Primum (adv): at first, first, in the first place; soon, early
- Primus, -a, -um (adj): first
- Princeps, -cipis (adj): first, foremost, chief, principal
- Princeps, -cipis (m): prince, ruler, sovereign
- Principalis, -e (adj): chief, principal
- Principaliter (adv): principally, chiefly
- Principatus, -us (m): dominion, sovereignty
- Principium, -ii (n): beginning, origin, principle
- Prior, prius (comp adj): former, prior, previous; first, better, superior, preferable
- Prioritas, -atis (f): priority
- Pristinus, -a, -um (adj): former, early, original, primitive, pristine
- Prius (adv): before, sooner, earlier; first, previously
- Priusquam (conj): before

- Privatim (adv): privately, apart
- Privatio, -onis (f): deprivation
- Privative (adv): negatively
- Privativus, -a, -um (adj): privative, negative, depriving
- Privatus, -a, -um (adj): private
- Privatus, -i (m): a private person, private citizen
- Privilegiarius, -a, -um (adj): enjoying a privilege, privileged
- Privilegio, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to grant a privilege
- Privilegium, -ii (n): privilege
- Privo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to deprive
- Pro (adv): before, in front of, accordingly, just as;  
(prep + abl) in front of, before; for, in  
favor of; in place of
- Pro semper (adv): forever
- Probabilis, -e (adj): probable, plausible
- Probabiliter (adv): probably
- Probatio, -onis (f): proof, demonstration, approval
- Probativus, -a, -um (adj): probative, of or pertaining to proof
- Probatorius, -a, -um (adj): probatory, serving to prove, furnishing  
proof
- Probe (adv): rightly, properly, well, correctly, thoroughly
- Probitas, -atis (f): goodness, uprightness, probity
- Problema, -atis (n): problem
- Probo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to prove, show, demonstrate; to  
approve, esteem; to pronounce judgment on;  
to test, try
- Probrum, -i (n): abuse, reproach; shameful act, vile deed;  
indecent, lewdness, disgrace; a charge of  
disgraceful conduct
- Probus, -a, -um (adj): good, upright, honest
- Procedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to go forth, proceed,  
advance; to continue
- Procedura, -ae (f): procedure

- Processiculum, -i (n): form [as "freedom-to-marry prenuptial form"]
- Processiculus, -i (m): processiculus [juridical report of the ways and means used in examining the writings of a servant of God in the process of beatification]
- Processio, -onis (f): procession
- Processualis, -e (adj): of or relating to juridical process
- Processus, -us (m): process
- Proclamo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to proclaim
- Procreatio, -onis (f): procreation
- Procreo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to procreate, beget
- Procuratio, -onis (f): administration, management
- Procurator, -oris (m): procurator, proxy
- Procuratorius, -a, -um (adj): procuratory, of or pertaining to a procurator
- Procuro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to look after, be procurator, administer, manage, attend to; to procure
- Prodo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to put forth, produce; to show forth, reveal, disclose; to record, relate, report; to betray
- Produco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to bring forth, produce
- Productio, -onis (f): production, bringing forth; an extending, lengthening, prolonging
- Profanatio, -onis (f): profanation, desecration
- Profano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to profane, desecrate, defile
- Profanus, -a, -um (adj): unholy, profane; ordinary, common
- Profectus, -a, -um (adj): advanced, increased
- Profectus, -us (m): progress
- Profero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to bring forth, produce, bring out; to postpone, defer; to make known, reveal, publish
- Professio, -onis (f): profession, public acknowledgement, declaration
- Professionalis, -e (adj): professional

- Professor, -oris (m): teacher, professor
- Proficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to go forward, make progress, succeed; to be useful, do good
- Proficiscor, -ficisci, -fectus sum (3 dep): to set out, start, go; to depart
- Profiteor, -fiteri, -fessus sum (2 dep): to profess, confess openly, declare publicly
- Profugus, -i (m): refugee
- Profundius (comp adv): more deeply, more profoundly
- Progredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to go forward, proceed, advance, make progress, progress
- Progressus, -a, -um (adj): advanced
- Progressus, -us (m): advance, progress
- Prohibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to prevent, forbid, prohibit
- Prohibitio, -onis (f): prohibition
- Proinde (adv): just as, in the same manner, hence, accordingly, consequently
- Prolabor, -labi, -lapsus sum (3 dep): to fall down, fail; to move forward
- Prolegomena, -orum (n pl): introduction, preface
- Proles, -is (f): offspring, child
- Promano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to derive from
- Promissio, -onis (f): promise
- Promissorius, -a, -um (adj): promissory, of or belonging to a promise
- Promitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to promise, give hope of
- Promo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to bring out, produce, bring to light, reveal, express
- Promotio, -onis (f): promotion
- Promotor, -oris (m): promoter; prosecutor
- Promoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to advance, promote
- Promulgatio, -onis (f): promulgation, publishing
- Promulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to promulgate, publish



- Pronuntiatio, -onis (f): public declaration, publication, proclamation
- Pronuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, proclaim, announce, pronounce
- Propagatio, -onis (f): propagation, extension, spreading
- Propago, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to propagate, generate, extend
- Prope (adv): near, nigh, nearly, almost, near by, towards;  
(prep + acc) near, near to
- Prophetia, -ae (f): prophecy
- Propheticus, -a, -um (adj): prophetic
- Propinqui, -orum (m pl): relatives
- Propinquus, -a, -um (adj): near, neighboring
- Propior, -ius (comp adj): nearer
- Propono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to propose, set before;  
to relate, publish
- Proportio, -onis (f): proportion, comparative relation
- Proportionate (adv): proportionately
- Proportionatus, -a, -um (adj): proportioned, proportionate
- Propositio, -onis (f): proposition, statement, proposal
- Propositum, -i (n): design, purpose, plan; resolution, proposition
- Pro-praefectus, -i (m): pro-prefect, vice-prefect
- Proprie (adv): specially, peculiarly, properly
- Proprietas, -atis (f): property, quality
- Proprius, -a, -um (adj): one's own, special, proper, particular
- Propter (adv): near, at hand; (prep + acc) near, close to,  
because of, by means of
- Propterea (adv): therefore, on that account, for that reason
- Propugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight, contend for, defend
- Prorogatio, -onis (f): extension, continuance; postponement
- Prorogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prolong, continue, extend;  
to postpone
- Prorsus (adv): forwards, straight on, directly; by all means,  
precisely, certainly, absolutely

Proscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to inscribe, publish; to outlaw,  
proscribe

Prosecutio, -onis (f): continuation, prosecution

Prosequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to follow, accompany, attend,  
pursue

Prospectus, -a, -um (adj): foreseen, provided for

Prospicio, -icere, -exi, -ectum (3): to look, see, watch, provide  
for, foresee

Prosto, -stare, -stiti (1): to stand out, project

Prosum, prodesse, profui: to be useful, be of use; to do good,  
be profitable

Pro-synodalis, -e (adj): pro-synodal

Protectio, -onis (f): protection

Protector, -oris (m): protector

Protego, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to protect

Protendo, -dere, -di, -sum [or -tum] (3): to extend, lengthen,  
stretch forth, stretch out

Pro-titularis, -e (adj): pro-titular

Proto-diaconus, -i (m): proto-deacon

Protonotarius, -ii (m): prothonotary

Protraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to bring to light, reveal,  
disclose; to draw out, prolong

Prout [also "Prouti"] (conj): according as, in proportion, just  
as, as

Provectus, -a, -um (adj): advanced

Proveho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to carry forward, promote, advance

Provenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come forth, appear,  
originate, spring; to go on, proceed

Proventus, -us (m): result, outcome, success; income; generation,  
birth, growth

Pro-vicarius, -ii (m): pro-vicar, vice-vicar

Provideo, -videre, -vidi, -visum (2): to see in the distance, act  
with foresight; to provide for, look after

Providus, -a, -um (adj): provident, prudent, caring, cautious

- Provincia, -ae (f): province
- Provincialis, -e (adj): provincial, of or relating to a province
- Provisio, -onis (f): foresight, forethought; provision [canonical  
act of filling an ecclesiastical office]
- Provisorius, -a, -um (adj): provisory, provisional; foreseeing
- Provocatio, -onis (f): challenge [to a higher court], appeal,  
recourse; provocation
- Provoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to provoke, incite; to appeal
- Proximi, -orum (m pl): relatives
- Proximus, -a, -um (super adj): the nearest, next
- Prudens, -entis (adj): knowing, prudent, skilled
- Prudenter (adv): wisely, skillfully, prudently
- Prudentia, -ae (f): prudence, discretion
- Psalmodia, -ae (f): psalmody
- Psychiater, -tri (m or f): psychiatrist
- Psychiatria, -ae (m or f): psychiatrist
- Psychiatria, -ae (f): psychiatry
- Psychiatricus, -a, -um (adj): psychiatric
- Psychicus, -a, -um (adj): psychological
- Psychologia, -ae (f): psychology
- Psychologia in profundum (f): depth psychology
- Psychologicus, -a, -um (adj): psychological
- Psychologus, -i (m): psychologist
- Psychopathia, -ae (f): psychopathy [personality disorder]
- Psychopathologia, -ae (f): psychopathology
- Psychopathologicus, -a, -um (adj): psychopathological
- Psychosis, -is [or -eos] (f): psychosis
- Pubertas, -atis (f): puberty [In 1917 Code a male was regarded  
as having attained puberty at the  
completion of the 14th year, a female at  
the completion of her 12th year. These  
distinctions are not found in 1983 Code.]
- Pubes, -eris (adj): having reached the age of puberty

- Publicatio,-onis (f): publication; (Publicationes Matri-  
moniales) marriage banns
- Publice (adv): openly, publicly
- Publico,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to publish, make public
- Publicus,-a,-um (adj): public
- Pudor,-oris (m): modesty, decency; shame, disgrace
- Puella,-ae (f): girl, female child
- Puer,-eri (m): child, boy, male child
- Pueritia,-ae (f): childhood
- Pulsator,-oris (m): clapper, striker, ringer [as of bells]
- Pulso,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to strike, beat; ring [a bell]
- Punctator,-oris (m): censor, punctator [a member of the chapter  
of canons who is charged with the  
responsibility of recording the names of  
those canons who are absent from choir in  
the cathedral chapter]
- Punio,-ire,-ivi [or -ii],-itum (4): to punish, chastise
- Punitio,-onis (f): punishment, chastisement
- Pupillus,-i (m): orphan
- Pure (adv): purely, clearly
- Purgatio,-onis (f): cleansing, purgation, purging
- Purgatorium,-ii (n): purgatory
- Purgatorius,-a,-um (adj): cleansing, purgative
- Purgo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to cleanse, purify
- Purificatorium,-ii (n): purificator
- Puritas,-atis (f): purity
- Purpura,-ae (f): purple
- Pussilanimis,-e (adj): timid, fainthearted
- Putativus,-a,-um (adj): putative, reputed, supposed; imaginary
- Puto,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to think, suppose, deem
- Pyxis,-idis (f): ciborium, pyx

## -Q-

Qua (adv): on which side, at which place, where; in so far as,  
in what manner, to what degree, as

Quadragesima, -ae (f): Lent

Quadraginta (indecl adj): forty

Quadriennium, -ii (n): period of four years

Quadrimestre, -is (n): period of four months

Quaerito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to seek for earnestly, inquire  
eagerly about, keep asking, seek, solicit

Quaero, -rere, -sivi, -situm (3): to ask, interrogate, examine,  
investigate; to seek, look for; to obtain,  
acquire; to lack, require

Quaesitum, -i (n): question; (n pl) earnings, acquisitions, gains

Quaestio, -onis (f): question

Quaestuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to collect, beg, solicit alms

Quaestus, -us (m): gain, profit, acquisition; benefit, advantage;  
income

Qualificatus, -a, -um (adj): qualified

Qualis, -e (interrog adj): of what sort or kind, such as, as;  
what sort of

Qualitas, -atis (f): quality, nature, property

Quam (adv): in what manner, how, how much; (in comparisons) as,  
than; (with super) as ... as possible

Quamdiu (adv): how long; (conj) as long as, until

Quamobrem (adv): for what reason, for which reason, wherefore,  
why

Quamprimum (adv): as soon as possible

Quamquam (conj): though, although

Quamvis (adv): as you will, ever so much; (conj) however much,  
although

Quandiu: see "Quamdiu"

Quando (adv): when, at what time, some time; (conj) when, since,  
because

Quandocumque (adv): at what time soever; (conj) whenever,  
as often as, no matter when

Quandonam (interrog adv): when

Quandoque (adv): at some time; (conj) whenever, as often as,  
since

Quanquam: see "Quamquam"

Quanti (gen of price of "Quantus,-a,-um"): at what price,  
of what value

Quantitas,-atis (f): quantity

Quantocius (adv): the sooner the better; as quickly as possible

Quantum (adv): as much as, so much as; how much, to what extent

Quantumcumque (adv): of whatever size, as much as

Quantumvis (adv): ever so much, however, however much

Quantus,-a,-um (adj): how great, how much; (pl) how many

Quapropter (adv): wherefore, for what, why

Quare (adv): by what means, how; why, whereby, wherefore

Quartus,-a,-um (adj): fourth

Quasi (adv): as it were, so to speak, about, nearly, almost;  
(conj) as if, just as if, as though

Quasi-domicilium,-ii (n): quasi-domicile [In 1983 Code residence  
in the territory of the same parish or  
diocese with the intention of remaining  
there for 3 months or in fact being there  
for 3 months. In 1917 Code the time  
required was 6 months.]

Quasi-parochus,-i (m): quasi-pastor [pastor of a section of a  
vicariate or prefecture apostolic]

Quasi-paroecia,-ae (f): quasi-parish [a certain community of the  
faithful within a particular Church,  
entrusted to a priest as its proper pastor,  
but because of special circumstances not  
yet established as a parish]

Quasi-paroecialis,-e (adj): quasi-parochial

Quasi-possessio,-onis (f): quasi-possession

Quatenus (adv): until where, how far, to what point, as far as,  
to what extent; (conj) as far as, insofar  
as, since, as

Quater (adv): four times

Quattuor (indecl adj): four

Quattuordecim (indecl adj): fourteen

-que (conj enclit): and

Quemadmodum (adv): in what manner, how; (conj) just as, as

Queo, -ire, -ivi [or -iil], -itum: to be able; (+ inf) to be able to

Querela, -ae (f): complaint, accusation, action [in legal sense]

Qui, quae, quod (rel pron): who, which, that;  
 (interrog adj) which, what, what kind of;  
 (indef adj) any;  
 (indef pron) anyone, anything

Qui (adv): how, in what manner, why

Quia (conj): because, that

Quicumque, quaecumque, quodcumque (rel pron): whoever, whatever,  
 everyone who, everything that  
 (adj) each, every, any whatsoever, any  
 possible

Quidam, quaedam, quoddam (pron): certain somebody, something  
 (adj): a certain, a kind of

Quidem (adv): indeed, too, also, but, however, in truth, for  
 instance

Quies, -etis (f): rest, quiet

Quiesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to rest, keep quiet; to allow  
 quietly, acquiesce

Quilibet, quaelibet, quodlibet (indef pron): anyone who will,  
 anything; (adj) any, any at all, any you  
 wish

Quin (interrog part): why not; (as equivalent of rel pron and  
 "non") who ... not, which ... not;  
 (conj) so that not, lest, without

Quinam, quoenam, quodnam (interrog adj): which, what

Quindecim (indecl adj): fifteen

Quini, -ae, -a (pl distr adj): five each

Quinquaginta (indecl adj): fifty

Quinque (indecl adj): five

- Quinquennium, -ii (n): five years, five-year period
- Quintus, -a, -um (adj): fifth
- Quippe (conj): since, for; (Quippe qui) since he, inasmuch as he
- Quis, quid (interrog pron): who; which, what
- Quis, quid (indef pron after "Si, Nisi, Num, Ne, Ut, Cum"):  
anyone, anything, someone, something
- Quisnam, quaenam, quidnam (interrog pron): who, which, what
- Quispiam, quaequam, quodpiam (indef adj): any
- Quispiam, quidpiam (indef pron): anyone, someone, anything,  
something
- Quisquam, quaequam, quidquam (indef pron): anyone, anything,  
something
- Quisque, quaeque, quodque (indef pron & adj): whoever, whatever,  
each, every
- Quisquis, quaequae, quidquid (rel pron): whoever, whosoever,  
whatever, whatsoever, every, each
- Quivis, quaevis, quidvis (pron): anyone, anything; anyone you  
please, anything you please; anyone at all,  
anything at all
- Quivis, quaevis, quodvis (indef adj): any, any you please, any at  
all
- Quo (adv): where, wherefore, for which reason, why; (replacing  
"Ut" in a clause with a comparative + subj  
vb) so that, in order that
- Quoad (adv): how far, how long; (conj) as far as, as long as,  
until, so far as, as much as;  
(prep + acc) with respect to, regarding
- Quocumque (adv): to whatever place, wherever
- Quod (conj): that, because, wherefore, though, although
- Quod si [pl: Quae si] (conj): but if
- Quominus (conj): that not; (after vbs of hindering) from
- Quomodo (adv): in what manner, in what way, how; just as, as
- Quomodocumque (adv): in whatever way, however
- Quoque (conj): also, too
- Quoquomodo (adv): in any way, in whatever way, however



Quot (pl indecl adj): how many, as many

Quotannis (adv): every year, yearly, annually

Quotidianus, -a, -um (adj): daily

Quotidie (adv): daily

Quoties (adv): how often, how many times; as often as

Quotiescumque (adv): however often, as often as

Quotquot (indecl adj): however many, as many soever as, no  
matter how many

Quousque (adv): how far, how long, until where, until when,  
to what extent

-R-

Radicitus (adv): with the roots, by the roots, radically,  
utterly, completely

Radico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to root

Radiophonicus, -a, -um (adj): radiophonic, broadcast by radio

Radix, -icis (f): root, basis, foundation, base, origin

Rapina, -ae (f): robbery; booty

Rapio, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to seize, carry off by force, ravage,  
kidnap

Raptor, -oris (m): abductor, robber

Raptus, -us (m): abduction; robbery

Raro (adv): rarely, seldom, far apart

Rata, -ae (f): rate, a fixed amount; (pro rata) proportionally,  
in proportion; (pro rata + gen) in pro-  
portion to

Ratihabitio, -onis (f): ratification, approval

Ratio, -onis (f): reason, reckoning, account; system, method,  
procedure, order; plan, program; regard  
consideration; fashion, way, style

Ratiocinatio, -onis (f): reasoning, reckoning, calculation

Rationabilis, -e (adj): reasonable, rational

- Rationabiliter (adv): rationally, reasonably
- Rationalis,-e (adj): rational, reasonable, syllogistic
- Ratus,-a,-um (adj): reckoned, fixed, firm, certain; ratified, valid
- Realis,-e (adj): real, pertaining to a thing ["Res"]
- Reapse (adv): in fact, in reality, actually, really
- Reatus,-us (m): accused, condition of an accused person; guilt, fault, crime
- Recedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to fall back, retire, recede, go away, withdraw, depart, stand back, disappear
- Recens,-entis (adj): recent, fresh, young, modern
- Recenseo,-ere,-ui,-um [or -itum] (2): to count, enumerate, review, go over; to revise; to recount
- Recenter (adv): recently, newly
- Receptatio,-onis (f): receiving, accepting
- Receptio,-onis (f): reception
- Receptor,-oris (m): receiver, one who receives; shelterer
- Recessus,-us (m): retreat; background; recess
- Recidivus,-a,-um (adj): recurring, repeating, falling into the same crime again
- Recido,-cidere,-cidi,-casum (3): to turn out, result; (with "In" + acc) to pass to, be handed over to
- Recido,-cidere,-cidi,-cisum (3): to cut away, abridge, cut back, cut short
- Recipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum(3): to recover, receive, accept, take up
- Recitatio,-onis (f): reading aloud, recitation
- Recito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to read out, recite
- Recognitio,-onis (f): review, inspection, recognizance; recognition, approval
- Recognosco,-oscere,-ovi,-itum (3): to review, inspect, examine; to recognize, approve, certify, authorize
- Recolo,-colere,-colui,-cultum (3): to resume, renew; to recall to mind, think over, consider

- Reconciliatio, -onis (f): reconciliation
- Reconcilio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reunite, reconcile
- Recondo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to store away, conceal
- Reconvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to make a counter-claim
- Reconventio, -onis (f): counter-claim, counter-suit
- Reconventionalis, -e (adj): of or pertaining to a counter-action
- Recreatorium, -ii (n): recreation place
- Recte (adv): rightly, correctly, properly
- Rector, -oris (m): rector, superior
- Rectus, -a, -um (adj): correct, proper, right; upright,  
conscientious, virtuous; straight, direct
- Recupero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to regain, recover, get back
- Recurro, -ere, -i (3): to come back, recur; to have recourse to
- Rekursus, -us (m): recourse, appeal
- Recusatio, -onis (f): refusal, rejection; objection
- Recuso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to object against, refuse, decline,  
reject
- Redditio, -onis (f): restoration, recurrence; rendering
- Reddo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to return, restore; to deliver;  
to repay; to render, give; to recite
- Redemptio, -onis (f): redemption
- Redeo, -ire, -ii, [or -ivi], -itum: to return, go back; to revert
- Redigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to collect, gather; to reduce;  
to draw up, make; to render
- Redimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to redeem, ransom; to buy back
- Redintegratio, -onis (f): restoration
- Reditus, -us (m usually pl): income, funds, revenue, proceeds,  
returns
- Redoleo, -ere, -ui (2): to smell, emit a scent, be redolent of;  
to smell of, smack of
- Reduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to return; to reduce
- Reductio, -onis (f): return; reduction

- Redundo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to overflow, rebound, abound
- Refectio, -onis (f): repairing, restoring, restoration
- Refero, referre, rettuli [or retuli], relatum: to give back,  
restore; to report, relate; to refer;  
to regard, consider
- Reficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to restore, renew; to refresh
- Reformo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to change, reform, amend
- Refragor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to oppose, resist,  
contest, object
- Refreno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to check, restrain, hold back,  
refrain
- Refundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusus (3): to refund; to pour back
- Regalis, -e (adj): regal, royal, kingly
- Regeneratio, -onis (f): regeneration, rebirth
- Regenero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to regenerate, bring forth again
- Regestum, -i (n): record, register, list, catalogue
- Regimen, -minis (n): direction, rule, guidance, government,  
governance
- Regio, -onis (f): region
- Regionalis, -e (adj): regional
- Regno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to rule, govern; to be supreme, reign
- Regnum, -i (n): kingdom, reign
- Rego, regere, rexi, rectum (3): to guide, lead, conduct, direct,  
rule, govern
- Regredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to degrade in rank;  
to rearrange as before, return, regress,  
go back
- Regressus, -us (m): return, regress
- Regula, -ae (f): rule
- Regularis, -e (adj): regular [professed member of a religious  
order]
- Regulariter (adv): according to rule, regularly
- Reiectio, -onis (f): rejection

Reicio, reicere, reieci, reiectum (3): to reject, refuse,  
set aside

Reincidentia, -ae (f): reoccurrence, reincidence

Relabor, -labi, -lapsus sum (3 dep): to slide back, relapse, return

Relatio, -onis (f): report; relation

Relative (adv): relatively

Relativus, -a, -um (adj): relative, having reference or relation to

Relator, -oris (m): reporter, recorder, ponens

Relaxatio, -onis (f): easing, relaxation

Relaxo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unloose, release, relax

Relegatio, -onis (f): bequest, legacy; banishment

Relevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to raise; to lighten, relieve,  
alleviate

'Religio, -onis (f): religion; a society approved by legitimate  
ecclesiastical authority whose members  
strive after evangelical perfection by  
following the rule of the society and by  
taking vows

Religiose (adv): piously, religiously

Religiosus, -a, -um (adj): religious, pertaining to a religious  
community

Religo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bind fast, chain; to unbind

Relinquo, -linquere, -liqui, -lictum (3): to leave, abandon; to  
leave behind, relinquish

Reliquia, -ae (f): relic [as of a saint]

Reliquus, -a, -um (adj): remaining, subsequent, future

Reluctor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to struggle against, resist;  
to be reluctant

Remaneo, -ere, -mansi (2): to stay, remain, continue

Remedium, -ii (n): remedy [in law of penalties]

Remissio, -onis (f): remission [as of a penalty], release,  
easing, relaxation

Remissorialis, -e (adj): remitting

Remitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to remit, forgive;  
to release, loosen; to send back, return;  
to turn over; to refer

Remotio, -onis (f): removal

Removeo, -movere, -movi, -motum (2): to remove

Remuneratio, -onis (f): recompense, remuneration, payment

Renes, renum [or renium] (m pl): kidneys

Renovatio, -onis (f): renewal

Renovo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renew

Renuo, -ere, -i (3): to deny, oppose, disapprove; to reject,  
refuse, turn down

Renuntiatio, -onis (f): renunciation; resignation

Renuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renounce

Reparatio, -onis (f): repair, restoration; reparation

Reparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to restore, repair, renew

Repello, repellere, reppuli, repulsum (3): to repel, reject,  
repulse, remove

Repentinus, -a, -um (adj): sudden, hasty, unexpected

Reperio, reperire, repperi, repertum (4): to find out, discover,  
ascertain, learn; to procure, obtain

Repetitio, -onis (f): repetition

Repeto, -ere, -ivi [or -iil], -itum (3): to recommence, repeat

Replico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reply, unfold again

Repono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to replace, restore; to put  
back

Repositio, -onis (f): reposition [of the Blessed Sacrament]

Repraesento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to represent

Reprehendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to reprehend, check; to censure,  
rebuke

Reprobatio, -onis (f): objection, refusal, reprobation

Reprobo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to disapprove, object, reject,  
refuse; to reprobate

Repudiatio, -onis (f): repudiation, rejection

- Repudio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to repudiate, reject
- Repugno,-are,-avi,-atum (1 + dat): to fight against, oppose,  
resist
- Reputo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to ponder, impute, ascribe, consider
- Requiro,-rere,-sivi,-situm (3): to search for, inquire after;  
to require, demand
- Requisita,-orum (n pl): requisites, requirements
- Requisitio,-onis (f): requisition
- Res, rei (f): thing, object, matter, affair, reality
- Res Publica, Rei Publicae (f): republic, state, government,  
politics, public life, country
- Resarcio,-cire, [no perf act stem],-tum (4): to restore, repair;  
to make good, compensate
- Rescindibilis,-e (adj): rescindable, able to be rescinded
- Rescindo,-scindere,-scidi,-scissum (3): to abrogate, abolish,  
repeal, rescind
- Rescissio,-onis (f): rescission, revocation, act of rescinding
- Rescissorius,-a,-um (adj): rescinding, revoking, rescissory
- Rescribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to reply in writing; to write back  
in reply, issue a rescript
- Rescriptum,-i (n): a written reply, rescript [an administrative  
act issued in writing by competent  
executive authority in response to a  
request]
- Reservatio,-onis (f): reservation
- Reservo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reserve, hold back
- Residentia,-ae (f): residence
- Residentialis,-e (adj): residential, entailing a residence,  
having to do with a residence
- Resideo,-sidere,-sedi (2): to reside
- Resigno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to resign, give up
- Resipiscentia,-ae (f): change of mind, repentance, reformation
- Resipisco,-scere,-ivi [or -ii or -ui] (3): to return to one's  
senses, have a change of heart, recover,  
repent

Resisto,-sistere,-stiti (3): to withstand, oppose, resist;  
(+ dat) to be opposed to, resist

Resolutio,-onis (f): resolution, dissolution

Resolvo,-vere,-vi,-utum (3): to release, unbind, resolve;  
to dissolve, cancel

Respective (adv): respectively

Respectivus,-a,-um (adj): respective, particular, separate

Respectus,-us (m): respect, consideration, regard, reference

Respicio,-spicere,-spexi,-spectrum (3): to look at, have regard,  
regard, respect, contemplate, consider

Respondeo,-dere,-di,-sum (2): to reply, respond, answer;  
(+ dat) to correspond to, equal

Responsabilitas,-atis (f): responsibility

Responsio,-onis (f): answer, reply, response; refutation

Responsum,-i (n): answer, reply, response

Respuo,-ere,-i (3): to reject, repel, not accept, disapprove

Restauro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to restore, repair, rebuild,  
re-establish

Restituo,-uere,-ui,-utum (3): to replace, restore, return,  
re-establish; to make restitution

Restitutio,-onis (f): reinstatement, restitution, restoration  
(Restitutio in integrum) a legal remedy  
whereby all things are restored to the  
status they had before the sentence was  
pronounced. The sentence must be mani-  
festly unjust.

Restrictio,-onis (f): restriction

Restringo,-ingere,-inxi,-ictum (3): to restrain, restrict, check

Resumo,-ere,-psi,-ptum (3): to take up again, resume, recover

Resurrectio,-onis (f): Resurrection

Retardo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to delay, impede, retard, slow down,  
hold back; to hinder

Retentio,-onis (f): retention, keeping, maintenance; holding back

Reticentia,-ae (f): silence, keeping silent, reticence

Reticeo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to be silent, keep silence, refrain  
from answering; to keep back, withhold, omit



Retineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to detain, restrain, hold back; to retain, keep, preserve, maintain

Retractatio, -onis (f): revision, reconsideration, review; withdrawal, retraction

Retracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reconsider, revise, review, re-examine; to withdraw, retract; to refuse, decline

Retributio, -onis (f): retribution, repayment; recompense

Retrorsum (adv): backwards, behind, back; retroactively

Retrotractio, -onis (f): retroaction, retroactive force, retroactivity

Retrotraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to have retroactive force; to project back into the past, make retroactive

Reus, -i (m): respondent, defendant [party in an action], the accused; criminal

Revelatio, -onis (f): disclosure, revelation

Revelo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reveal, disclose

Revera (adv): in fact, really, in truth, indeed, actually

Reverenter (adv): reverently, respectfully

Reverentia, -ae (f): reverence, respect

Revertor, -verti, -versus sum (3 dep): to return, go back, revert

Revideo, -videre, -visi, -visum (2): to re-examine, review

Revigesco, -gescere, -gui (3): to begin to flourish again; to start to take effect again

Revisio, -onis (f): examination, review; revision

Revisor, -oris (m): examiner [as in causes of saints]

Revivisco, -viviscere, -vixi (3): to revive

Revocabiliter (adv): revocably, revokingly

Revocatio, -onis (f): recall; revocation

Revoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to revoke, retract, cancel; to recall, call back

Rigor, -oris (m): stiffness, rigidity, hardness; sternness, severity, rigor

Rimula, -ae (f): small crack, chink, fissure

Rite (adv): in a proper manner, in a just manner, rightly,  
fittingly, duly

Ritualis, -e (adj): relating to rites and ceremonies, ritual;  
having to do with a rite

Ritus, -us (m): rite [the form and manner of religious ceremonies  
and observances], ceremony; rite [a  
division of the Church, such as Latin Rite,  
Byzantine Rite]

Rixa, -ae (f): quarrel, dispute

Roboro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to strengthen, invigorate

Robur, -oris (n): strength, vigor, power

Rogatus, -us (m): a request

Rogo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to ask, beg, request, solicit;  
to question

Roma, -ae (f): Rome

Romanus, -a, -um (adj): Roman

Rosarium, -ii (n): Rosary

Rota, -ae (f): Rota [a Tribunal of the Holy See]

Rotalis, -e (adj): rotal, of or pertaining to the Roman Rota

Ruber, -bra, -brum (adj): red

Rubrica, -ae (f): rubric, liturgical directive, ceremonial pre-  
scription

Rudimentum, -i (n): beginning, principle; first attempt, commence-  
ment

Rudis, -e (adj): rough, coarse, awkward, ignorant, wild,  
uncultured

Ruina, -ae (f): ruin, fall, collapse; debris, ruins

Rumor, -oris (m): common talk, hearsay, rumor; popular opinion;  
reputation, fame; noise, shouting

Rursum (adv): turned back, turned backwards, back; on the  
contrary; again, anew

Rursus: see "Rursum"

## -S-

Sabbatum, -i (n): Saturday; sabbath

Sacellum, -i (n): little sanctuary, chapel

Sacer, sacra, sacrum (adj): holy, sacred; (subst pl) sacred  
orders; sacraments, worship

Sacerdos, -otis (m): priest [presbyter or bishop]

Sacerdotalis, -e (adj): priestly, sacerdotal

Sacerdotium, -ii (n): priesthood, order of priesthood

Sacramentale, -is (n): sacramental

Sacramentalis, -e (adj): sacramental, of or pertaining to a  
sacrament

Sacramentum, -i (n): sacrament

Sacrarium, -ii (n): sacristy

Sacrificium, -ii (n): sacrifice

Sacrilegium, -ii (n): sacrilege

Sacrilegus, -a, -um (adj): sacrilegious

Sacrista, -ae (m): sacristan

Sacrosanctus, -a, -um (adj): sacred, inviolable, most holy,  
sacrosanct

Sacrum, -i (n): Sacrifice of the Mass; sacred rites

Saecularis, -e (adj): secular; worldly, pertaining to the world

Saecularitas, -atis (f): secularity, secular nature

Saecularizatio, -onis (f): secularization

Saeculum, -i (n): world; age; century

Saepe (adv): often, oftentimes, frequently

Saepta: see "Septa"

Saevitiae, -arum (f pl): savageness, violence, ferocity, cruelty;  
harshness, severity

Saltem (adv): at least, at the least, anyhow

Saltus, -us (m): leap, jump, bound

saluber, salubris, salubre (adj): healthful, salubrious,  
salutary; strong, good, wholesome

salubriter (adv): healthfully, profitably, wholesomely,  
advantageously

salus, -utis (f): health; salvation

salutaris, -e (adj): saving, salutary, pertaining to salvation;  
beneficial

salutifer, -era, -erum (adj): saving, salutary, salvific

salvificus, -a, -um (adj): salvific, saving, pertaining to  
salvation

salvo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to save, keep, preserve; to rescue,  
deliver

salvus, -a, -um (adj): saved, preserved; safe, sound; (with a  
subst in abl absol) without violation  
of, without breaking, with due regard for

sanabilis, -e (adj): remediable, curable

sanatio, -onis (f): sanation [a particular form of validation]

sancio, -cire, -xi, -ctum (4): to enact, establish, decree;  
to sanction, ratify; to consecrate, make  
inviolable

sancitus, -a, -um (adj): sanctioned

sancta sedes, sanctae sedis (f): Holy See

sancte (adv): with holiness, solemnly, religiously, reverently

sanctificatio, -onis (f): sanctification, making holy

sanctifico, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to sanctify, make holy

sanctio, -onis (f): sanction, penalty, restriction

sanctitas, -atis (f): holiness, sanctity

sanctus, -a, -um (adj): sacred, holy

sanctus, -i (m): the conclusion of the Preface of the Mass,  
preface acclamation; saint

sanguis, -inis (m): blood

sanitarius, -a, -um (adj): health-related, sanitary

sanitas, -atis (f): health, soundness, sanity, common sense,  
discretion

- Sano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to heal, cure; to repair, correct;  
to sanate
- Sanus, -a, -um (adj): healthy, sound
- Sapiens, -entis (adj): wise, sensible, judicious, discreet
- Sapientia, -ae (f): wisdom, prudence, common sense, discretion
- Sapio, -ere, -ivi [or -ii] (3): to have the flavor of, have the  
taste of; to know, understand
- Sarcio, sarcire, sarsi, sartum (4): to patch, mend, repair,  
correct, make good
- Sardinia, -ae (f): Sardinia
- Satago, satagere, sategi (3): to satisfy, pay; to be very busy
- Satis (adv): enough, sufficiently, adequately, fully;  
(indecl adj) enough, sufficient,  
satisfactory, adequate
- Satisfacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to satisfy, content, give  
satisfaction
- Satisfactio, -onis (f): satisfaction [penance given in  
confession], reparation
- Scamnum, -i (n): bench, stool, seat; throne
- Scandalum, -i (n): scandal
- Scapulare, -is (n): scapular
- Scateo, scatere (2): to bubble, gush, flow forth, abound
- Scheda, -ae (f): sheet of paper, card
- Schedula, -ae (f): a small sheet of paper, ballot
- Schema, -atis (n): schema, draft
- Schisma, -atis (n): schism [the refusal of submission to the  
Roman Pontiff or of communion with the  
members of the Church subject to him]
- Schismaticus, -i (m): schismatic
- Schola, -ae (f): lecture, school, class; disciples, students; sect
- Scholasticus, -a, -um (adj): scholastic
- Scienter (adv): knowingly, skillfully
- Scientia, -ae (f): knowledge, skill, science

- Scientifice (adv): scientifically
- Scientificus, -a, -um (adj): scientific, related to science or the sciences
- Scilicet (adv): of course, evidently, namely, that is to say, to wit
- Scio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to know; to realize, understand
- Sciscitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to seek to know, inquire; to question, ask, interrogate, consult
- Scopus, -i (m): goal, target, aim, end, object, scope
- Scotia, -ae (f): Scotland
- Scriba, -ae (m): clerk, secretary, scribe
- Scribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write, write down
- Scrinium, -ii (n): bookcase; file
- Scriptio, -onis (f): writing, composition
- Scriptor, -oris (m): writer, secretary
- Scriptum, -i (n): something written; a written document, writing
- Scriptura, -ae (f): Scripture; writing, written work
- Scrutator, -oris (m): examiner, investigator, scrutinizer, teller
- Scrutinium, -ii (n): inquiry, investigation, scrutiny; vote, ballot; balloting, voting session
- Scrutor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to search carefully, examine thoroughly, scrutinize
- Se (acc + abl of refl pron): himself, herself, itself; themselves
- Secedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to separate, go apart, go aside, withdraw; to be distant, secede
- Secessus, -us (m): separation, retreat, withdrawal
- Secretaria, -ae (f): Secretariate
- Secretarius, -ii (m): secretary
- Secreto (adv): in private, in secret, secretly
- Secretum, -i (n): secrecy, secret
- Secretus, -a, -um (adj): separated, apart; secret

- Secta, -ae (f): sect, faction, party
- Sectio, -onis (f): section, division
- Sector, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to follow continually, follow eagerly, pursue, strive after
- Secumfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to entail, carry along, impose, involve, imply [as a necessary accompaniment]
- Secundarius, -a, -um (adj): secondary, inferior
- Secundum (adv): after, behind, afterwards, secondly;  
(prep + acc) next to, according to, in accordance with
- Secundus, -a, -um (adj): following; second
- Secure (adv): safely, securely
- Securitas, -atis (f): security, safety;  
(Securitas socialis) social security
- Securus, -a, -um (adj): safe, secure
- Secus (adv): otherwise, later, differently
- Sed (conj): but, yet
- Sedecim (indecl adj): sixteen
- Sedeo, sedere, sedi, sessum (2): to sit; to preside
- Sedes, -is (f): seat, see [as in "The Holy See"]; headquarters
- Sedes confessionalis, sedis confessionalis (f): confessional [for the sacrament of penance]
- Sedile, -is (n): seat, bench, stool
- Seditiosus, -a, -um (adj): factious, seditious, quarrelsome
- Seduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead away, lead astray, seduce; to separate, divide
- Sedulo (adv): busily, diligently, zealously, eagerly; intentionally, on purpose, purposely
- Sedulus, -a, -um (adj): busy, diligent, zealous
- Segrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to set apart, segregate, separate
- Seipso, seipsa, seipso (abl intens & refl pron): he himself, she herself, it itself
- Seipsum, seipsam, seipsum (acc intens & refl pron): he himself, she herself, it itself

- Seiungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to separate, part, disunite
- Seligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, select
- Semel (adv): once, a single time, at some time, at any time
- Semen, -inis (n): seed; semen; offspring, descendant
- Semestre, -is (n): six-month period, semester
- Semestris, -e (adj): of six months, half-yearly, semiannual
- Semetipso, semetipsa, semetipso: intensive form of "Seipso"
- Semetipsum, semetipsam, semetipsum: intensive form of "Seipsum"
- Seminarium, -ii (n): seminary
- Semiplenus, -a, -um (adj): half-full
- Semi-publicus, -a, -um (adj): semipublic [In 1917 Code a chapel or similar place of worship erected chiefly for the use of a community or a group of the faithful and not freely available for the use of everyone was termed "semi-public"]
- Semper (adv): ever, forever, always, at all times
- Senator, -oris (m): senator
- Senatus, -us (m): senate
- Senectus, -a, -um (adj): aged, old
- Senectus, -utis (f): old age, senility
- Senior, -oris (m): elder, older person
- Senior, -ius (comp adj): older, elder, more mature, senior
- Senium, -ii (n): feebleness of age, decline, senility
- Sensibilis, -e (adj): perceptible, perceptible to the senses, apprehensible
- Sensus, -us (m): perception, sensation; sense, feeling; idea  
notion, meaning
- Sententia, -ae (f): [jur] sentence; judgment, opinion
- Sentio, -ire, -si, -sum (4): to sense, feel; to realize, perceive,  
notice; to think, deem
- Seorsim (adv): separately, on one's own, individually
- Seorsum (adv): separately, apart, aside, privately; especially,  
particularly



- Separatim (adv): apart, separately
- Separatio, -onis (f): separation
- Separo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to separate, part, divide  
to distinguish
- Sepelio, -pelire, -pelivi [or -peli], -pultum (4): to bury, inter
- Sepono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3): to set aside; to remove, take away,  
exclude
- Septa, -orum (n pl): enclosure, wall
- Septem (indecl adj): seven
- Septenarius, -a, -um (adj): septenary, containing seven
- Septennium, -ii (n): period of seven years, seven years
- Septimus, -a, -um (adj): seventh
- Septuagesimus, -a, -um (adj): seventieth
- Sepulcrum, -i (n): grave, burial place, tomb, sepulcher
- Sepultura, -ae (f): burial, interment
- Sequela, -ae (f): following
- Sequester, -tris (m): person with custody of property which has  
been subjected to sequestration, trustee
- Sequestratio, -onis (f): sequestration
- Sequor, sequi, secutus sum (3 dep): to follow; to go after,  
pursue
- Serio (adv): in earnest, seriously, in all sincerity
- Serius (comp adv): more seriously
- Serius, -a, -um (adj): grave, earnest, serious
- Sermo, -onis (m): conversation, discussion, talk; language;  
expression, word, saying
- Serotinus, -a, -um (adj): late
- Serva, -ae (f): female servant
- Servilis, -e (adj): slavish, servile
- Servio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4 + dat): to serve
- Servitium, -ii (n): service
- Servitus, -utis (f): slavery, service, servitude

- Servo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to save, preserve, keep; to protect, watch over; to observe; to reserve
- Servus, -a, -um (adj): serving, slavish, servile, subject
- Servus, -i (m): male servant, servant
- Sese: variant form of "Se"
- Sessio, -onis (f): session; sitting
- Seu (conj): or if; (seu ... seu) whether ... or
- Severe (adv): gravely, seriously, severely
- Severitas, -atis (f): severity, gravity, seriousness
- Sex (indecl adj): six
- Sexagesimus, -a, -um (adj): sixtieth
- Sexaginta (indecl adj): sixty
- Sexdecim [also "Sedecim"] (indecl adj): sixteen
- Sexennium, -ii (n): six-year period, six years
- Sextus, -a, -um (adj): sixth
- Sexualis, -e (adj): sexual
- Sexus, -us (m): sex, gender
- Si (cond part): if
- Sibi (dat refl pron): to or for himself, herself, itself; to or for themselves
- Sibimet: emphatic form of "Sibi"
- Sibimetipsi: intensive form of "Sibi"
- Sic (adv): so, thus, in such a manner, to such a degree
- Sicilia, -ae (f): Sicily
- Sicubi (adv): if in any place, if anywhere
- Sicut [also "Sicuti"] (conj): so as, just as, as, inasmuch as, since, like
- Sigillum, -i (n): seal
- Signatura, -ae (f): Apostolic Signatura [Supreme Tribunal of the Holy See]
- Significatio, -onis (f): expression, indication, mark, meaning, significance

- Significo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to express, make known;  
to indicate, point out; to signify, mean
- Signo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to mark, designate; to seal, stamp,  
sign; to signify
- Signum,-i (n): sign; seal, signet
- Silentium,-ii (n): silence
- Sileo,-ere,-ui (2): to be silent, keep silence
- Similis,-e (adj): similar; (+ gen or dat) like, resembling,  
similar to
- Similiter (adv): in like manner, similarly
- Similitudo,-dinis (f): likeness, resemblance, similitude,  
similarity
- Simonia,-ae (f): simony [the buying, selling or exchanging of  
something spiritual or something annexed to  
the spiritual for a temporal advantage]
- Simoniace (adv): simoniacally, by simony
- Simoniacus,-a,-um (adj): simoniacal
- Simplex,-icis (adj): simple, plain
- Simplicitas,-atis (f): simplicity
- Simpliciter (adv): simply, plainly
- Simul (adv): at the same time, together, at once; likewise
- Simul ac (adv): as soon as
- Simulatio,-onis (f): the assumed appearance of a thing, pretense,  
bluffing, simulation; (+ gen) under the  
pretense of, under the guise of
- Simulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to feign, pretend, simulate, imitate
- Simultas,-atis (f): dissension, enmity, animosity, rivalry,  
jealousy, grudge
- Sin (conj): if however, if on the contrary, but if
- Sincere (adv): uprightly, honestly, sincerely
- Sinceritas,-atis (f): sincerity, integrity
- Sincerus,-a,-um (adj): sincere, real, genuine
- Sine (prep + abl): without

- Singillatim (adv): one by one, one at a time, singly,  
individually
- Singularis, -e (adj): one by one, alone, single, solitary,  
singular
- Singularitas, -atis (f): singleness, singularity
- Singulariter (adv): singly, individually; particularly
- Singulatim (adv): one by one, singly, individually
- Singuli, -ae, -a (distr adj pl): separate, single one to each,  
single, one at a time, individual
- Singulus, -a, -um (adj): one by one, single; each one, apiece
- Sino, sinere, sivi [or siil], situm (3): to put; to allow, permit
- Sisto, sistere, stiti, statum (3): to stand, place, stand still;  
(Se sistere) to present oneself, appear,  
come
- Situs, -a, -um (adj): placed, lying, situated, founded
- Sive (conj): or if, or; (sive ... sive) whether ... or
- Sobrie (adv): prudently, sensibly; soberly, moderately, temp-  
erately
- Sobrietas, -atis (f): moderation, sobriety, prudence, temperance
- Sobrius, -a, -um (adj): sober, moderate, temperate
- Socialis, -e (adj): social, of a social nature
- Societas, -atis (f): society, association, company, fellowship
- Socio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unite, associate
- Sociopathia, -ae (f): sociopathy [personality disorder]
- Socius, -a, -um (adj): fellow, associated, allied, common
- Socius, -ii (m): companion, associate
- Sodalis, -is (m or f): member, fellow, associate, companion
- Sodalitas, -atis (f): sodality, brotherhood, confraternity,  
guild, club, association
- Sodalitium, -ii (n): sodality, confraternity, society
- Sodomia, -ae (f): sodomy
- Solatum, -ii (n): comfort, solace, consolation, support, relief

soleo, -ere, -itus sum (2 semi-dep + inf): to be in the habit of,  
be accustomed to, usually

solidalis, -e (adj): joint

solide (adv): solidly, firmly

solidum, -i (n): entire sum, total, whole; (In solidum) as a  
body, jointly, as a group, all together

solidus, -a, -um (adj): solid, dense, substantial, real, firm

solitarius, -a, -um (adj): solitary, alone, lonely

solitudo, -inis (f): solitude, being alone; loneliness

sollemne, -is (n): formality, solemnity; rite, ceremony

sollemnis, -e (adj): solemn

Sollemnitas, -atis (f): solemnity

Sollemniter (adv): solemnly

Sollicitatio, -onis (f): solicitation, seduction

Sollicite (adv): carefully, diligently, anxiously

Sollicito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to solicit, tempt, seduce;  
(pass) to be solicitous, be conscientious

Sollicitudo, -inis (f): care, solicitude, concern, carefulness;  
anxiety

Sollicitus, -a, -um (adj): solicitous, conscientious, concerned,  
anxious

Solum (adv): alone, only, barely

Solum, -i (n): floor, ground, land, earth

Solummodo (adv): alone, only, merely

Solus, -a, -um (adj): alone, only, single, sole

Solutio, -onis (f): payment; freedom, dissolution, loosening;  
solution

Solvo, solvere, solvi, solutum (3): to release, set free;  
to dissolve; to pay; to solve

Sonitus, -us (m): sound, noise

Sordidus, -a, -um (adj): dirty, unclean, sordid

Soror, -oris (f): sister

Sortilegium, -ii (n): fortune-telling

Sortior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to draw lots; to receive, get,  
obtain

Spatium, -ii (n): space; period of time

Specialis, -e (adj): special, particular, individual

Specialiter (adv): particularly, especially

Speciatim (adv): in particular, especially, in a special way

Species, -ei (f): form, species; type, kind; appearance;  
(In specie) specifically

Specifice (adv): specifically

Specificus, -a, -um (adj): specific

Spectabilis, -e (adj): visible

Spectaculum, -i (n): show, spectacle

Specto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to behold, look at, observe, watch;  
to consider; to aim at, tend towards;  
(with "Ad" + acc) to pertain to, belong to

Spero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hope, trust, trust in; to look  
forward to, hope for, expect

Sperno, spernere, spreui, spretum (3): to despise, spurn, scorn,  
reject

Spes, spei (f): hope

Spiritualis, -e (adj): spiritual

Spiritualis, -e (adj): spiritual

Spiritus, -us (m): spirit; character, courage; morale

Spoliatio, -onis (f): stripping, robbing, plundering

Spolio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strip, rob, plunder, despoil

Spolium, -ii (n): spoils, booty, loot; damages

Spondeo, spondere, spopondi, sponsum (2): to promise solemnly,  
pledge, vow

Sponsalia, -ium (n pl): engagement

Sponsalitus, -a, -um (adj): spousal

Sponsor, -oris (m): sponsor, guarantor

- Sponsus, -i (m): spouse, bridegroom; (pl) engaged couple
- Spontaneus, -a, -um (adj): voluntary, spontaneous
- Sponte (f abl): freely, willingly, spontaneously, voluntarily;  
(with possess adj) of one's own accord or  
volition [e.g. Sua sponte]
- Stabilio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to make firm, stabilize, fix,  
establish
- Stabilis, -e (adj): firm, steady, stable, fixed
- Stabilitas, -atis (f): stability, steadfastness
- Stabiliter (adv): firmly, permanently
- Stadium, -ii (n): stadium, contest; stage, step
- Stanneus, -a, -um (adj): made of tin
- Standum est (+ dat): it must be depended on, it must rest with,  
must be upheld, must be observed, must be  
followed
- Statim (adv): immediately, at once
- Statim ac (adv): as soon as
- Statio, -onis (f): station, post
- Statua, -ae (f): image, statue
- Statuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to set up, establish, constitute;  
to determine, set, fix
- Status, -us (m): state, appearance, condition, situation; status,  
rank
- Status Foederati Americae Septemtrionalis, Statuum Foederatorum  
A. S. (m pl): United States of America
- Statutum, -i (n): law, statute
- Stemma, -atis (n): genealogical table, pedigree; coat of arms
- Sterilitas, -atis (f): sterility, barrenness
- Sterno, sternere, stravi, stratum (3): to extend; to strew,  
spread; to flatten, smooth
- Stilus, -i (m): style; manner of writing or speaking; stylus
- Stipendium, -ii (n): stipend, recompense, wage
- Stipes, -pitis (m): trunk, stock, branch, stem; common ancestor

- Stips, stipis (f): alms, gift, donation, stipend
- Sto, stare, steti, statum (1): to stand, remain standing; to stand firm, remain; (+ dat) to observe, uphold, follow
- Stola,-ae (f): stole [vestment]
- Stricte (adv): closely, tightly, strictly
- Strictus,-a,-um (adj): close, tight, severe, strict
- Structura,-ae (f): structure, construction
- Studeo,-ere,-ui (2): to be eager, be zealous; (+ dat) to study
- Studiosae (adv): eagerly, zealously, studiously
- Studiosus,-a,-um (adj): eager, zealous, studious
- Studium,-ii (n): eagerness, assiduity, exertion, endeavor, study
- Stuprum,-i (n): defilement, dishonor, unchastity, immorality
- Stylus: see "Stilus"
- Suadeo,-dere,-si,-sum (2): to advise, urge, persuade, recommend, propose, suggest
- Suapte natura (f abl): by its very nature
- Suasio,-onis (f): exhortation, persuasion, recommendation; support, backing
- Sub (prep): (+ acc) under, below, beneath [to point out the object under which a thing comes or goes]  
 (+ abl) under, below, beneath, underneath, in, within, at, by [to point out the object under which a thing is situated]
- Subdecanus,-i (m): subdean
- Subdelegatio,-onis (f): subdelegation
- Subdelego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to subdelegate
- Subdiaconalis,-e (adj): subdiaconal
- Subdiaconatus,-us (m): the order of subdiaconate, subdiaconate
- Subdiaconus,-i (m): subdeacon
- Subditus,-i (m): a subject
- Subdo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to put under, place under, subdue; (+ dat) to subject to



- Subdolos, -a, -um (adj): cunning, sly, subtle, deceptive,  
deceitful, underhanded, crafty
- Subduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to pull up, lift up; to take away,  
withdraw
- Subeo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to go under, undergo, enter,  
submit to
- Subiaceo, -ere, -ui (2 + dat): to lie under, underlie, belong to
- Subiectio, -onis (f): subjection
- Subiectivus, -a, -um (adj): subjective
- Subiectum, -i (n): subject
- Subicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3 + dat): to submit to, subject to,  
place under
- Subintelligo, -igere, -exi, -ectum (3): to understand a little,  
perceive a little
- Sublevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to raise up, lift up; to support,  
sustain, assist, console
- Subministro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give, furnish, supply,  
minister
- Submissio, -onis (f): submission
- Submitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to lower, reduce, dispatch,  
submit
- Submoveo, -movere, -movi, -motum (2): to remove, clear away, dispel
- Subnitor, -niti, -nixus [or -nisus] sum (3 dep + dat): to be sup-  
ported by, rest upon, rely upon
- Subordino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to subordinate
- Suborior, -oriri, -ortus sum (4 dep): to arise, proceed
- Subornatio, -onis (f): subornation [causing, inducing or  
persuading a person to commit perjury];  
bribery, procurement of an unlawful act
- Suborno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bribe, instigate secretly;  
to equip, supply, provide
- Sub-promotor, -oris (m): sub-promoter [in causes of saints]
- Subreptio, -onis (f): the concealment of the truth, subreption  
[a misrepresentation of the truth by  
purposely withholding salient facts; it  
always requires bad faith]

Subrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to substitute, appoint a substitute

Subscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to sign one's name, subscribe

Subscriptio, -onis (f): signature, subscription

Subscriptor, -oris (m): signer, subscriber

Subsequens, -entis (adj): subsequent

Subsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to follow immediately,  
succeed; to conform to

Subsidiarius, -a, -um (adj): subsidiary, reserve

Subsidium, -ii (n): aid, help, relief, assistance, support,  
subsidy

Subsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to set down, record, register,  
pledge; to sign

Subsistentia, -ae (f): financial support, subsistence, sustenance

Subsisto, -sistere, -stiti (3): to be, exist, subsist, endure,  
remain

Substantia, -ae (f): substance, essence

Substantialis, -e (adj): substantial, essential

Substantialiter (adv): essentially, substantially

Substituo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to substitute

Substitutio, -onis (f): substitution

Substitutus, -i (m): substitute

Subsum, subesse (+ dat): to be under, be subject to

Subter (adv): below, beneath, underneath;  
(prep + acc or abl) below, beneath,  
underneath

Subtilis, -e (adj): subtle, fine, precise

Subtractio, -onis (f): subtraction, drawing back

Subtraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to take away, withdraw, subtract,  
remove

Subtus (adv): below, beneath, underneath

Suburbicarius, -a, -um (adj): suburban; suburbicarian, near Rome

Suburbium, -ii (n): suburb

- Subvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4 + dat): to aid, assist, come to one's assistance
- Subventio, -onis (f): subsidy, assistance
- Succedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to follow in succession; (+ dat) to follow after, succeed
- Successio, -onis (f): succession
- Successive (adv): successively
- Successivus, -a, -um (adj): successive
- Successor, -oris (m): successor
- Succumbo, -cumbere, -cubui, -cubitum (3): to fall down, sink down, be overcome; to surrender, succumb, yield, submit
- Sufficiens, -entis (adj): sufficient, adequate
- Sufficienter (adv): sufficiently, adequately, enough
- Sufficientia, -ae (f): sufficiency, adequacy, contentment
- Sufficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to be sufficient, suffice; to satisfy
- Suffraganeus, -a, -um (adj): suffragan
- Suffraganeus, -i (m): a suffragan bishop [the bishops of an ecclesiastical province in relation to their metropolitan]
- Suffragatio, -onis (f): choice, vote
- Suffragium, -ii (n): vote, suffrage; support, approval; opinion
- Suffragor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to vote for, approve; to support, aid, favor
- Suffulcio, -fulcire, -fulsi, -fultum (4): to prop up, support
- Suggero, -gerere, -gessi, -gestum (3): to afford, suggest, advise, prompt; to supply, aid
- Suggestio, -onis (f): suggestion
- Suggestus, -a, -um (adj): suggested, advised, prompted
- Suicidium, -ii (n): suicide
- Sum, esse, fui: to be, exist; (+ gen) belong to, pertain to, be characteristic of; (+ dat) to belong to
- Summa, -ae (f): summit, perfection; sum, whole, sum total; summary; sum of money, highest amount

- Summarie (adv): summarily, in summary fashion
- Summarium,-ii (n): summary, epitome, abstract
- Summarius,-a,-um (adj): summary
- Summatim (adv): slightly; summarily, briefly, generally
- Summe (adv): highly, very, extremely
- Summus,-a,-um (adj): highest, uppermost; supreme, greatest,  
best, main, most important
- Sumo, sumere, sumpsi, sumptum (3): to take up, assume; to choose,  
enter upon; to take; to reckon; to consume
- Sumptus,-us (m): cost, expense
- Supellex,-ectilis (f): furniture
- Super (prep): (+ acc) over, above, on top of, upon; more than,  
over and above;  
(+ abl) upon, above, over; about, concerning,  
respecting; besides, in addition to
- Supero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to go over, pass over; to rise above;  
to outdo, exceed, surpass; to overcome;  
to have the advantage
- Superfluus,-a,-um (adj): superfluous, unnecessary
- Superior,-ius (comp adj): higher; upper; former, previous;  
superior, more advanced
- Superior,-oris (m): superior [as of a school or religious  
congregation]
- Superius (adv): more highly; above, formerly, previously
- Supernaturalis,-e (adj): supernatural
- Superstes,-itis (adj): surviving, outliving, posthumous;  
(subst m or f) survivor
- Superstitio,-onis (f): superstition, fear, fanaticism
- Superstitiosus,-a,-um (adj): superstitious, fanatical
- Supersum,-esse,-fui: to be left over, still exist, survive;  
to abound, be in excess, be superfluous;  
to be adequate, suffice
- Supervenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to come upon; to overtake,  
surpass, exceed; to arrive suddenly;  
to surprise
- Supinus,-a,-um (adj): backwards, bent backwards; supine; lazy,  
careless, indifferent

- Suppedito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to supply in abundance, furnish
- Suppeto,-ere,-ivi [or -iil,-itum (3): to be at hand, be  
available; (+ dat) to be at hand for; to  
suffice for, be equal to; to correspond to
- Supplementum,-i (n): supplement, supply, fulfilling; full  
complement
- Suppleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to fill up, supply, complete, make  
good
- Suppletorius,-a,-um (adj): completing, supplying, suppletory,  
supplementary
- Supplex,-icis (adj): humbly entreating, humble, suppliant
- Supplicatio,-onis (f): supplication, prayer
- Suppliciter (adv): suppliantly, humbly
- Supplico,-are,-avi,-atum (1 + dat): to beseech, implore, beg,  
entreat
- Suppono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to suppose, presuppose;  
(+ dat) to put under, put next to, add
- Suppositicius,-a,-um (adj): substituted, false
- Suppressio,-onis (f): suppression
- Supprimo,-primere,-pressi,-pressum (3): to suppress; to stop;  
to press down; to keep secret
- Supputatio,-onis (f): reckoning, computation
- Supputo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to compute, reckon, count
- Supra (adv): on the upper side, above; earlier; beyond;  
(prep + acc) above, beyond, over; before
- Supradictus,-a,-um (adj): above-mentioned, aforementioned
- Supremus,-a,-um (adj): highest, greatest, supreme, final, last,  
latest; extreme
- Surdus,-i (m): a deaf person
- Surripio,-ripere,-ripui,-reptum (3): to steal, snatch
- Susceptio,-onis (f): undertaking; protection; defense; receiving
- Suscipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum (3): to receive, accept;  
to sustain, support; to undertake, assume
- Suscito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to stir up, awaken, encourage;  
to build, erect; to raise up

- Suspendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to suspend, interrupt
- Suspensio, -onis (f): suspension
- Suspensivus, -a, -um (adj): suspending
- Suspicio, -onis (f): suspicion, reproach
- Suspicio, -picere, -pexi, -pectum (3): to suspect, mistrust;  
to look at, admire
- Suspikor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to suspect, suppose, believe,  
conjecture; to mistrust
- Sustentatio, -onis (f): support, maintenance, sustenance
- Sustento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to support, sustain; to maintain,  
uphold
- Sustineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to bear, support, sustain;  
to uphold, maintain
- Suus, -a, -um (refl possess adj): his, her, its, their; one's own;  
proper, due
- Symptoma, -atis (n): symptom
- Synallagmaticus, -a, -um (adj): bilateral
- Synaxis, -is (f): gathering; Most Holy Eucharist; Most Holy  
Sacrifice of the Mass
- Syndicalis, -e (adj): of or pertaining to a labor union
- Syngrapha, -ae (f): promissory note, bond
- Synodalis, -e (adj): synodal, of or pertaining to a synod
- Synodus, -i (f): synod
- Synopsis, -is (f): general view, list, synopsis
- Systematice (adv): systematically
- Systematicus, -a, -um (adj): systematic

-T-

- Tabella, -ae (f): tablet, altar card [with Mass prayers]; list,  
table
- Tabellarius, -ii (m): courier, postman, mailman
- Tabellio, -onis (m or f): notary

Taberna, -ae (f): shop; inn, tavern; cottage

Tabernaculum, -i (n): tabernacle

Tabula, -ae (f): public papers, public record

Tabulae, -arum (f pl): terms [stipulations that define the nature and duration of something]

Tabulae foundationis, tabularum foundationis (f pl): charter of a foundation

Tabularium, -ii (n): archives

Tabularius, -ii (m): archivist

Taceo, -cere, -cui, -citum (2): to be silent

Tacite (adv): silently, in silence, tacitly

Tacitus, -a, -um (adj): tacit, silent

Talis, -e (adj): such, of such a kind; so great, so excellent, so distinguished

Taliter (adv): in such manner, so, thus

Talus, -i (m): heel, foot, ankle; die [used in playing dice]

Tam (adv): so, so much, as, to such an extent, to such a degree  
(Tam ... quam) the ... the; whether ... or;  
as much ... as

Tamdiu (adv): so long, how long, so very long, for so long a time

Tamen (adv): notwithstanding, nevertheless, yet, however, still;  
in the same way

Tametsi (conj): notwithstanding that, although, though, and yet,  
even if

Tamquam (conj): as, just as, as much as, just as if

Tandem (adv): at length; at last, in the end, finally

Tandiu: see "Tamdiu"

Tango, tangere, tetigi, tactum (3): to touch, move, affect;  
to mention, touch upon; to be related to;  
to undertake

Tanquam: see "Tamquam"

Tantum (adv): only, just; so much, so greatly, to such a degree

Tantummodo (adv): only, merely, alone

- Tantundem (adv): just so much, just as much, to the same extent
- Tantus, -a, -um (adj): of such a size, of such a measure; so great,  
so much, so important
- Taxa, -ae (f): tax, tribute, fee, assessment
- Taxatio, -onis (f): taxation, assessment, appraisal
- Taxative (adv): completely, taxatively
- Taxo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to tax; to appraise
- Technicus, -a, -um (adj): technical
- Tego, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to cover; to hide, conceal; to protect,  
defend
- Telegraphum, -i (n): telegraph
- Telephonum, -i (n): telephone
- Televisificus, -a, -um (adj): television, broadcast by television
- Temerarie (adv): rashly, thoughtlessly, audaciously; casually,  
accidentally
- Temerarius, -a, -um (adj): rash, thoughtless, audacious; casual,  
accidental
- Temere (adv): by chance, rashly, thoughtlessly
- Temperantia, -ae (f): temperance, moderation, self-control
- Tempero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to temper; to qualify; to regulate;  
to observe proper measure, moderate;  
to govern, control
- Tempestive (adv): at the right time, seasonably
- Templum, -i (n): temple, church; sanctuary; shrine
- Temporalis, -e (adj): temporary, temporal
- Temporaneus, -a, -um (adj): temporary; early, timely
- Temporarius, -a, -um (adj): temporary, changeable
- Tempus, -oris (n): time; period, season; occasion; (Ad tempus) for  
a while, for a time; for the moment; at the  
right time
- Tempus suspectum, Temporis suspecti (n): the time after which a  
person learns of the possibility of intro-  
ducing a cause or begins to consider such  
an action



Tendo, tendere, tetendi, tentum [and tensum] (3): to extend, stretch; (with "Ad" + acc) to tend toward, strive for, aim at

Teneo, tenere, tenui, tentum (2): to hold, keep, have; to require, bind; to take, seize

Tener, -era, -erum (adj): soft, delicate, tender; young, youthful; weak

Tenor, -oris (m): sense, direction; uninterrupted course; tenor

Tenor sententiae, tenoris sententiae (m): text of a sentence

Tento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to tempt, test; to try, attempt

Tenuis, -e (adj): thin, fine; subtle; precise, exact; poor; weak; shallow; plain, simple

Tenuiter (adv): thinly, indifferently; poorly, weakly; slightly, superficially; exactly, minutely

Ter (adv): three times, thrice

Tergiversatio, -onis (f): subterfuge, evasion; refusal

Termino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to finish, conclude, terminate; to set a limit, limit, determine, fix, define

Terminus, -i (m): limit; term, time period

Ternus, -i (m): group of three, list of three

Terra, -ae (f): earth, land, ground; country, region, territory

Terrenus, -a, -um (adj): earthly, terrestrial

Territorialis, -e (adj): territorial

Territorialiter (adv): territorially, according to territory, by territory

Territorium, -ii (n): territory

Tertiarius, -ii (m): tertiary

Tertio (adv): for the third time; thirdly, in the third place

Tertius, -a, -um (adj): third

Testamentum, -i (n): will, last will and testament; Testament [of the Bible]

Testator, -oris (m): one who makes a will, testator; witness

Testificatio, -onis (f): testifying, giving evidence; testimony; proof, evidence

- Testificor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to bear witness, testify,  
give evidence; to show
- Testimonialis, -e (adj): serving for evidence; testimonial
- Testimonium, -ii (n): testimony, witness; evidence, deposition;  
testimonial
- Testis, -is (m or f): witness
- Testor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to testify, give evidence;  
to prove, certify; to vouch for, show
- Textus, -us (m): text; context
- Theatrum, -i (n): theatre
- Theca, -ae (f): case [in which something is enclosed]; envelope
- Theologalis, -e (adj): theological
- Theologia, -ae (f): theology
- Theologicus, -a, -um (adj): theological
- Theologus, -i (m): theologian
- Theoretice (adv): theoretically
- Thesaurus, -i (m): treasure; great quantity; treasury, strong box
- Thomas, -ae (m): Thomas
- Thronus, -i (m): throne
- Timeo, -ere, -ui (2): to fear, be apprehensive; to be afraid of,  
fear
- Timor, -oris (m): fear, apprehension; alarm, dread
- Tirocinium, -ii (n): inexperience; beginning; apprenticeship,  
trial, trying, training; noviciate
- Titularis, -e (adj): titular
- Titulus, -i (m): title; inscription, heading, label; pretext
- Tobalea, -ae (f): cloth, altar cloth
- Tolerantia, -ae (f): endurance, tolerance, toleration
- Tolero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bear, endure, tolerate;  
to maintain, sustain
- Tollo, tollere, sustuli, sublatum (3): to elevate, lift, raise;  
to assume; to acknowledge; to destroy,  
remove, do away with; to cancel, abolish,  
abrogate

- Tonsura, -ae (f): tonsure
- Torus, -i (m): bed; marriage-bed
- Tot (indecl adj): so many, as many; (Tot ... quot) as many ... as
- Totalis, -e (adj): total, entire
- Totaliter (adv): totally, entirely
- Totidem (indecl adj): just so many, just as many; the same number
- Toties (adv): so often, so many time;  
(Toties quoties) as often as
- Totus, -a, -um (adj): whole, entire, total, all;  
(Ex toto) wholly, totally  
(In toto) on the whole, in general
- Tractatio, -onis (f): treatise, treatment
- Tracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to drag, pull; to handle, investi-  
gate; to discuss, treat; to conduct,  
carry on, transact
- Tractus, -a, -um (adj): flowing, fluent, continuous
- Tractus, -us (m): course, tract; treatment; application, extension
- Traditio, -onis (f): tradition; handing on, transmission
- Trado, -ere, -idi, -itum (3): to surrender, hand over; to transmit,  
hand down, pass on, impart
- Traho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to drag along, attract; to draw out,  
extract; to prolong, protract; to refer,  
consider
- Trames, -itis (m): way, path, road, process, method, course,  
manner
- Tranquillitas, -atis (f): quietness, tranquillity, calmness,  
stillness
- Transactio, -onis (f): compromise, agreement
- Transcendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to overstep, go beyond, transcend
- Transcribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to copy off, transcribe
- Transcriptio, -onis (f): transcription
- Transeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to pass over, cross, go over;  
(with "Ad" + acc) to cross over to;  
(with "In" + acc) to change into, be  
transformed into

Transfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to transfer; to transport, carry across; to transform; to translate

Transgressio, -onis (f): transgression, violation [of a law]

Transiens, -seuntis (adj): transitional [as in transitional deacon]

Transigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to pierce, transfix; to settle, finish, conclude, accomplish, put an end to; to come to an agreement, reach an understanding

Transitus, -us (m): transfer, passage; change; transition

Translatio, -onis (f): translation; transfer

Transmigro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to move, migrate, transfer

Transmissio, -onis (f): forwarding, sending

Transmitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send across, dispatch; to forward, transmit

Transparens, -entis (adj): transparent

Transumptum, -i (n): copy [of process for the causes of saints]

Trecenti, -ae, -a (adj): three hundred

Tres, tria (adj): three

Tribunal, -is (n): tribunal

Tribunalis, -e (adj): tribunal, of or pertaining to a tribunal

Tribuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to assign, allot, bestow, grant, give; to render, concede; to attribute, ascribe, impute

Tributum, -i (n): tax, tribute; contribution

Tricesimus, -a, -um (adj): thirtieth

Triduanus, -a, -um (adj): lasting three days, three-day-long

Triduum, -i (n): three days, three-day period

Triennium, -ii (n): three years, three-year period

Trigesimus, -a, -um (adj): see "Tricesimus"

Triginta (indecl adj): thirty

Trimestre, -ris (n): three months, three-month period, trimester

Trinitas, -atis (f): Trinity

- Triplex, -icis (adj): threefold, triple
- Triticeus, -a, -um (adj): of wheat, wheaten
- Tueor, tueri, tuitus sum (2 dep): to regard, look at, watch,  
observe, maintain, care for; to guard,  
safeguard, protect, defend
- Tuitio, -onis (f): guarding, care, protection, defense
- Tum (adv): then, thereupon, at that time; moreover, besides  
(Tum ... tum) both ... and; partly ...  
partly; whether ... or; first ... then
- Tumulatio, -onis (f): burial, interment, entombment
- Tumulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bury, inter, entomb
- Tumulus, -i (m): grave, tomb
- Tunc (adv): then, at that time
- Turba, -ae (f): tumult, crowd, throng, multitude
- Turnus, -i (m): a turn
- Turpis, -e (adj): ugly, unseemly; shameful, dishonorable,  
disgraceful, indecent
- Tutamen, -minis (n): defense, protection; means of defense
- Tutela, -ae (f): defense, protection, care; guardianship
- Tutior, -ius (comp adj): safer, more secure, rather cautious
- Tutissimus, -a, -um (super adj): safest, most secure, very cautious
- Tuto (adv): safely, securely, in safety
- Tutor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to watch, guard; to keep, protect,  
defend, keep safe, safeguard
- Tutor, -oris (m): guardian [one who stands "in loco parentis" for  
a minor]
- Tutum, -i (n): safe place, safety, shelter, security
- Tutus, -a, -um (adj): safe, secure; cautious, prudent
- Typus, -i (m): figure, image, type

-U-

- Uberior, -ius (comp adj): richer, more fruitful, more fertile,  
more productive

Uberius (comp adv): more fully, more fruitfully, more productively

Uberrimus, -a, -um (super adj): richest, most fruitful, very fertile, most productive

Ubi (adv): where, in which place; when, whenever

Ubicumque (adv): wherever, anywhere, everywhere

Ubique (adv): anywhere, wherever, everywhere, in all places

Ubivis (adv): where you will, anywhere, everywhere

Ullatenus (adv): in any respect whatever

Ullus, -a, -um (adj): any; (pron) anyone, anything

Uterior, -ius (comp adj): farther, ulterior; further, more, longer, in a higher degree

Ultimus, -a, -um (super adj): last, final, latest; most distant, extreme

Ultra (adv): on the other side, beyond, farther, besides;  
(prep + acc) on the farther side of,  
beyond, past; over, more than, over and above

Ultro (adv): beyond, afar, on the other side; besides, too, moreover

Umquam (adv): ever, at any time

Una (adv): together; (Una cum) together with;  
(Una simul) at the same time

Unanimis, -e (adj): harmonious, unanimous, of one mind

Unctio, -onis (f): anointing

Unde (adv): from where, whence, from whom

Undecimus, -a, -um (adj): eleventh

Undequaque (adv): on all sides, totally, everywhere

Undique (indef adv): from all parts, from all directions; on all sides, everywhere; in all respects, completely

Unice (adv): alone, solely, singularly, uniquely

Unicus, -a, -um (adj): one only, only, sole, single; singular, unique

Uniformis, -e (adj): uniform; simple, having one form

- Unilateralis, -e (adj): unilateral
- Unio, -ire, -ii, -itum (4): to unite, join
- Unio, -onis (f): union
- Unitas, -atis (f): unity, oneness
- Universalis, -e (adj): universal
- Universitarius, -a, -um (adj): university, of or pertaining to a university
- Universitas, -atis (f): aggregate, entirety, the whole, company; university; community
- Universus, -a, -um (adj): all together, all, whole, entire; universal
- Unquam: see "Umquam"
- Unus, -a, -um (adj): one, single, only, sole; (indef) a, an
- Unusquisque, unaquaeque, unumquidque [or unumquodque] (adj): each, every; (pron) every one
- Urbanianus, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to Urban [Urban VIII]
- Urbanitas, -atis (f): refinement, courtesy, urbanity, politeness, sophistication
- Urbs, urbis (f): city; the city of Rome
- Urgens, -entis (adj): urgent, pressing
- Urgeo, urgere, ursi (2): to urge, impel, press, put pressure on; to enforce; to demand
- Usque (adv): all the way, straight on; continuously, all the time; even; (with "Ad" + acc) all the way to, as far as, up to, until; (with "Ab" + abl) all the way from, since
- Usquedum [or "Usque dum"] (adv): until
- Usualis, -e (adj): usual, common, ordinary
- Usura, -ae (f): usury; interest [on capital]; use, enjoyment
- Usurpo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to usurp, take possession of, seize wrongfully; to make use of, use, employ
- Usus, -us (m): use, enjoyment, practice; experience, skill; usage, custom; usefulness, advantage, benefit

- Ususfructus, ususfructus (m-both parts decline): usufruct [the right of using and enjoying the profits, proceeds and advantages of something belonging to another without the right of changing the character of the property]; profit, revenues, fruit of use
- Ut [or Uti] (adv): how, in what manner, as;  
(conj) as, like, in order that, so that, that; inasmuch as, so as to; although; granted that; when  
(after verbs of fearing) lest, that not
- Utcumque (adv): however; whenever; somehow, one way or another, after a sort
- Utensilia, -ium (n pl): furnishings, utensils, materials
- Uter, utra, utrum (pron): either, the one or the other, whichever [of two]; which one [of two];  
(adj) which [of the two]
- Uterque, utraque, utrumque (pron): each [of the two], either, each one [of the two], one and the other, both; (adj) each [of the two]; both
- Uterus, -i (m): womb, uterus
- Utilis, -e (adj): useful, profitable, advantageous
- Utilitas, -atis (f): usefulness, utility, advantage
- Utiliter (adv): usefully, profitably, advantageously
- Utor, uti, usus sum (3 dep + abl): to use, employ, make use of; to enjoy
- Utpote (conj): as, inasmuch as
- Utrum (conj): whether; either
- Uxor, -oris (f): wife
- Uxoratus, -a, -um (adj): married, having a wife

-V-

- Vacans, -antis (adj): vacant, unoccupied
- Vacatio, -onis (f): vacation; exemption; vacancy; period of suspended force; suspension
- Vacillo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to waver, vacillate, hesitate



- Vaco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be empty; to become vacant,  
be vacant; to be closed; to be without;  
to be at leisure, be idle;  
(+ dat) to be free for, have time for
- Vacuus, -a, -um (adj): empty, void, vacant, free; worthless,  
useless
- Vagor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to wander, roam; to be unsettled
- Vagus, -a, -um (adj): wandering, roaming; unsteady, inconstant;  
uncertain, vague
- Vagus, -i (m): vagrant, transient, vagus [a person without  
domicile or quasi-domicile]
- Valde (adv): strongly; very, very much; greatly, exceedingly
- Valeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to be strong, be healthy; to be  
powerful, be effective; to be valid; to be  
adequate, be capable, be able; to be of  
value, be of worth, have value
- Valetudinarium, -ii (n): hospital
- Valetudo, -inis (f): health, state of health
- Valide (adv): validly; strongly, powerfully
- Validitas, -atis (f): validity; strength
- Validus, -a, -um (adj): valid, effective, powerful, able; strong,  
vigorous
- Valor, -oris (m): value, worth; validity
- Valvae, -arum (f pl): folding doors, double doors [the 1917 Code  
refers to the church doors as a place for  
publishing the banns of marriage and names  
of candidates for Major Orders]
- Vanitas, -atis (f): vanity, conceit; emptiness; worthlessness;  
boasting, lying, deception
- Variatio, -onis (f): variation, difference, change
- Vario, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to diversify, vary; to change
- Varius, -a, -um (adj): diverse, different, varying, various;  
inconsistent, untrustworthy, unsteady
- Vas, vadis (m): security, bail, surety
- Vas, vasis (n): vessel, dish, utensil, implement
- Vaticana Civitas, Vaticanae Civitatis (f): Vatican City

- Vaticanus, -a, -um (adj): Vatican
- ve (enclit part - conj): or; (-ve ... -ve) either ... or
- Vectigalis, -e (adj): of or pertaining to taxes, subject to taxes, taxable; taxed
- Vegetalis, -e (adj): vegetable
- Vel (adv): even actually, perhaps, or even, for instance;  
(conj) or, or perhaps, or rather;  
(vel ... vel) either ... or
- Velum, -i (n): veil [as humeral veil]
- Veluti (conj): as, just as, even as; such as; as it were, like
- Venalis, -e (adj): for sale, to be sold, of or belonging to selling
- Venatio, -onis (f): hunting, hunt; game; wild beast show
- Venditio, -onis (f): sale, selling
- Venditor, -oris (m): seller, vendor
- Vendo, -ere, -idi, -itum (3): to sell, put up for sale
- Venerabilis, -e (adj): venerable [title given to servants of God who have been found to have practiced virtue to an heroic degree or whose martyrdom has been well proved]
- Veneratio, -onis (f): veneration, reverence, great respect
- Veneror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to venerate, honor, revere; to worship, pray to; to implore, beg
- Venia, -ae (f): mercy, grace, favor, kindness; pardon, forgiveness; permission
- Venialis, -e (adj): pardonable, venial
- Venio, venire, veni, ventum (4): to come; (with "In" + acc) to come into, enter into
- Veracitas, -atis (f): truthfulness, veracity
- Verbalis, -e (adj): verbal
- Verbum, -i (n): word; saying, expression; formula
- Vere (adv): truly, really, in fact
- Vereor, -eri, -veritus sum (2 dep): to revere, respect, reverence, fear; to be apprehensive, be afraid, be anxious

- Vergo, vergere (3): to bend, turn, incline, tend, verge
- Veri similis, -e [or Verisimilis, -e] (adj): probable, likely, realistic; seeming to be true
- Verisimiliter (adv): likely, probably, in all probability
- Veritas, -atis (f): truth, truthfulness, the truth; accuracy, correctness; honesty, integrity
- Vernaculus, -a, -um (adj): native, vernacular, common
- Vero (adv): in truth, in fact; certainly, truly, to be sure; even; but, however
- Versio, -onis (f): translation [of a text], version
- Versor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to dwell, remain, live, stay; to occupy one's self with
- Verto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to turn; to change, alter, transform; to convert; to turn around; to translate (with "In" + acc) to change into
- Verum (adv): truly, just so, certainly; true but; but; yet, still
- Verum, -i (n): truth, the truth, reality; honor; duty, right
- Verus, -a, -um (adj): true, real, actual, genuine
- Vescor, vesci (3 dep + abl): to feed on, eat, enjoy; to make use of
- Vesper, -eris (m): evening; (Vespere) in the evening
- Vesperae, -arum (f pl): Vespers, Evening Prayer [of the Liturgy of the Hours]
- Vestio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to dress, clothe, vest; to decorate, array
- Vestis, -is (f): clothes, clothing, attire, vestiture, dress
- Vestitus, -us (m): clothes, clothing, dress, attire
- Veto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prohibit, forbid, veto; to oppose
- Vetitum, -i (n): prohibition, veto
- Vetitus, -a, -um (adj): prohibited, forbidden
- Vetus, -eris (adj): old, long-standing; original; former
- Vetustas, -atis (f): old age, age; antiquity
- Vexatio, -onis (f): agitation, trouble, vexation, distress, annoyance

- Vexillum, -i (n): standard, banner
- Via, -ae (f): way, road, path; method, means; street
- Viaticum, -i (n): Viaticum, [Eucharist for the dying]
- Viator, -oris (m): traveler, wayfarer; passenger
- Vicaria, -ae (f): vicarship, vicariate, office of vicar
- Vicariatus, -us (m): vicariate
- Vicarius, -a, -um (adj): vicarious
- Vicarius, -ii (m): vicar
- Vice (prep + gen): on account of; like, after the manner of;  
instead of, in place of
- Vice-cancellarius, -ii (m): vice-chancellor
- Vicem (adv): in turn; (prep + gen) instead of, in place of;  
on account of; like, after the manner of
- Vice-officialis, -is (m): vice-officialis, Adjutant Judicial Vicar
- Vice-postulator, -oris (m): vice-postulator
- Vice-rector, -oris (m): vice-rector
- Vicesimus, -a, -um: see "Vigesimus"
- Vice-tabularius, -ii (m): vice-archivist
- Vice versa (adv): conversely, vice versa
- Vicinus, -a, -um (adj): near, neighboring, nearby, close
- Vicis [gen - nom not found] (f): change, interchange, alter-  
nation, succession, time; duty, office,  
position, function, role
- Vicissim (adv): on the other hand, on the contrary; again, in  
turn; in turns; vice versa, conversely
- Victor, -oris (m): victor, winner
- Victualia, -ium (n pl): provisions, victuals, sustenance
- Victus, -us (m): sustenance, nourishment, victuals, necessities of  
life; food, support; way of living;  
a living, livelihood, means of livelihood
- Videlicet (adv): it is easy to see; clearly, plainly, evidently;  
namely; that is
- Video, videre, vidi, visum (2): to see; to look at, review,  
consider, deal with; to recognize

- Videor, -eri, -visus sum (2 dep - pass of "Video"): to seem,  
appear
- Vidua, -ae (f): a widow; an unmarried woman
- Viduitas, -atis (f): widowhood
- Viduus, -a, -um (adj): deprived, bereft, destitute; (+ abl) without
- Vigeo, -ere, -ui (2) to be alive, have strength, thrive, be  
vigorous, flourish; to be in force
- Vigesimus, -a, -um (adj): twentieth
- Vigilantia, -ae (f): vigilance, supervision, surveillance
- Vigilia, -ae (f): vigil, night watch
- Vigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to keep watch over, be vigilant, take  
care, exercise vigilance
- Viginti (indecl adj): twenty
- Vigor, -oris (m): liveliness, vigor, energy; force
- Vilis, -e (adj): cheap, worthless, base, vile; common
- Vinco, vincere, vici, victum (3): to overcome, subdue, vanquish;  
to surpass, excel; to convince; to prevail,  
succeed
- Vinculo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bind
- Vinculum, -i (n): bond [as in "bond of marriage"]
- Vindicativus, -a, -um (adj): revengeful, spiteful, vindictive  
["Vindictive" described a class of  
penalties in 1917 Code; the 1983 Code uses  
the word "expiatory" instead.]
- Vindico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to lay claim to as one's own, claim;  
to demand; to vindicate, defend, safeguard,  
protect; to avenge, punish
- Vinum, -i (n): wine
- Violaceus, -a, -um (adj): violet [the color]
- Violatio, -onis (f): violation; profanation
- Violator, -oris (m): violator, profaner
- Violenter (adv): violently, vehemently
- Violentia, -ae (f): violence
- Violentus, -a, -um (adj): violent, furious, vehement, boisterous,  
impetuous

Violo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to injure, do violence to, dishonor,  
violate, profane; to break

Vir, viri (m): man, male person

Vires, virium (f pl of "Vis"): powers

Virga,-ae (f): branch, stalk; rod for beating; scepter, staff,  
shepherd's crook, crozier; penis

Virginitas,-atis (f): virginity

Virgo,-inis (f): virgin

Viridarium,-ii (n): garden, park, plantation of trees

Virtualiter (adv): virtually

Virtus,-utis (f): virtue, excellence, courage, strength, moral  
perfection, good quality

Vis, vis (f): strength, power, force

Visibilis,-e (adj): visible, able to be seen; outward

Visio,-onis (f): vision, sight; apparition; appearance; notion,  
idea

Visitatio,-onis (f): visitation, visiting; (when said of a  
doctor) appointment, examination, treatment

Visitator,-oris (m): visitor

Visito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to visit, go to visit; (when said  
of a doctor) to see, examine, treat

Visus,-us (m): faculty of sight, sight, vision, seeing

Vita,-ae (f): life; way of life, livelihood, course of life,  
career; biography

Vitio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to taint, corrupt, vitiate, violate;  
to falsify; to render null, nullify

Vitis,-is (f): vine, grapevine

Vitium,-ii (n): defect, flaw; sin, offense, vice

Vito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to avoid, evade, shun, withstand

Vivifico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to bring to life, vivify,  
give life to, make alive

Vivo, vivere, vixi, victum (3): to live, be alive; to survive;  
to reside

Vivus,-a,-um (adj): alive, living, fresh

- Vocabulum,-i (n): appellation, name, designation; substantive,  
noun
- Vocalis,-e (adj): spoken, vocal, speaking
- Vocatio,-onis (f): vocation, calling
- Voco,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call, summon, name
- Volens,-entis (adj): willing, voluntary, ready, favorable,  
intending
- Volo, velle, volui: to wish, want, desire; to propose, determine
- Voluntarie (adv): voluntarily, freely, gladly, willingly
- Voluntarii,-orum (m pl): volunteers
- Voluntarius,-a,-um (adj): voluntary, free, willing
- Voluntas,-atis (f): will; wish, inclination, desire; intention;  
will [as in "Last Will and Testament"]
- Votivus,-a,-um (adj): votive, devotional
- Votum,-i (n): vow; vote; recommendation, opinion
- Vovens,-entis (m or f): person who makes a vow
- Voveo, vovere, vovi, votum (2): to vow, make a vow, promise  
solemnly; to dedicate, consecrate
- Vox, vocis (f): voice; word, saying, speech, sentence;  
language; sound, tone
- Vulgaris,-e (adj): common, ordinary, usual, general
- Vulgo (adv): universally, commonly, generally, publicly;  
everywhere
- Vulgo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to spread, publish, broadcast,  
divulge, make public
- Vulgus,-i (n): crowd, great mass, multitude; public
- Vulneratio,-onis (f): wounding, wound
- Vulnero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to wound; to damage
- Vulnus,-neris (n): wound, injury; blow, disaster

-X-

Xenodochium, -ii (n): guest-house, house for travelers, hospice

-Z-

zelus, -i (m): zeal; jealousy

A. M. D. G.